

---

**Abstract**

1 Gradual typing allows programs to enjoy the benefits of both static typing and dynamic typing. While  
2 it is often desirable to migrate a program from more dynamically-typed to more statically-typed or  
3 vice versa, gradual typing itself does not provide a way to facilitate this migration. This places the  
4 burden on programmers who have to manually add or remove type annotations. Besides the general  
5 challenge of adding type annotations to dynamically typed code, there are subtle interactions between  
6 these annotations in gradually typed code that exacerbate the situation. For example, to migrate a  
7 program to be as static as possible, in general, all possible combinations of adding or removing type  
8 annotations from parameters must be tried out and compared.

9 In this paper, we address this problem by developing *migrational typing*, which efficiently types all  
10 possible ways of replacing dynamic types with fully static types for a gradually typed program. The  
11 typing result supports automatically migrating a program to be as static as possible, or introducing  
12 the least number of dynamic types necessary to remove a type error. The approach can be extended to  
13 support user-defined criteria about which annotations to modify. We have implemented migrational  
14 typing and evaluated it on large programs. The results show that migrational typing scales linearly  
15 with the size of the program and takes only 2–4 times longer than plain gradual typing.

---

# Migrating Gradual Types

John Peter Campora III and Sheng Chen  
University of Louisiana at Lafayette  
Martin Erwig and Eric Walkingshaw  
Oregon State University

## 1 Introduction

*Gradual typing* promises to combine the benefits of static and dynamic typing in a single language. In the original formulation by [Siek & Taha \(2006\)](#), the goal is to bring the documentation and safety of static typing to a dynamically typed language. In their formalization, function parameters have dynamic types by default but can be explicitly annotated with static types. The resulting type system provides the same safety guarantees as static typing for expressions using type-annotated variables, yet allows the flexibility of dynamic typing for expressions with unannotated variables.

In gradual typing research, it is quite common to start with simply typed lambda calculus and extend it with annotations for dynamic types ([Siek & Vachharajani, 2008](#); [Rastogi et al., 2012](#); [Garcia & Cimini, 2015](#)). A function parameter can be annotated with  $\star$  (the type of dynamic code) when dynamically typed behavior is needed or when the programmer is unsure whether all definitions are type-correct but wants to test the runtime behavior.

### 1.1 Challenges Applying Gradual Typing

By integrating static and dynamic typing, gradual typing not only enjoys the benefits of both typing disciplines, but also suffers from their respective shortcomings. For example, statically typed parts of the code have more restricted expressiveness and may contain static type errors that yield cryptic error messages ([Tobin-Hochstadt et al., 2017](#)), while dynamically typed parts of the code may contain dynamic type errors that are not captured until after the software is deployed. More interestingly, combining statically and dynamically typed code together can raise new challenges, for example, [Takikawa et al. \(2016\)](#) address the challenge of performance degradation in sound gradual typing at the boundaries between statically typed and dynamically typed code. This work, extending [Campora et al. \(2018a\)](#), investigates the problem of migrating gradual programs to be as static as possible without introducing type errors.

To fully realize the benefits of gradual typing, we need the ability to *navigate* along a program's dynamic-static typing spectrum, in order to make it more static or more dynamic

49 when and where the respective strengths of each are desired. Answering the following three  
50 questions will help harness the full power of gradual typing.<sup>1</sup>

51 Q1. Can we make a gradually typed program as static as possible while maintaining its  
52 well-typedness to keep it executable?

53 Q2. Can we introduce as few dynamic types as possible to migrate an ill typed program  
54 to a type correct one while still enjoying the benefits of static typing for the well  
55 typed parts?

56 Q3. Can we address the previous questions while keeping some user-indicated parts static  
57 or dynamic? Such parts may be indicated, for example, to reduce the granularity of  
58 boundaries between static and dynamic code during execution, in order to maintain  
59 performance.

60 The answers to these questions are not obvious. Furthermore, if the answers are *yes*, it is  
61 not clear whether we can implement the operations suggested by the questions efficiently.  
62 In the first part (up until Section 7), we develop machinery for addressing the question Q1.  
63 We develop solutions for Questions Q2 and Q3 in Sections 8 and 9.3, respectively.

64 We illustrate the challenges regarding Q1 by considering the following program written  
65 in the calculus by Garcia & Cimini (2015) extended with Haskell functions and notations,  
66 where parameters annotated with  $\star$  have dynamic types and those without annotations are  
67 inferred to have static types. In the rest of the paper, we say these parameters are *dynamic*  
68 and *static*, respectively. This program is adapted from van Keeken (2006) for formatting  
69 rows of a table according to a given width by trimming long rows and padding short rows  
70 with empty spaces.

```
rowAtI headOrFoot (fixed::*) (widthFunc::*) (table::*) (border::*) (i::*) =
  let widest = maximum (map length table)
      row = table !! i
      width = if fixed then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc widest
  in if headOrFoot
     then replicate (width + 2) border
     else border ++ take width (row ++ replicate (width-length row) ' ')
     ++ border
```

71 The local variable `width` represents the width of the table and is computed by the argument  
72 `widthFunc`, either by applying it to `fixed` if `fixed` is true, or to `widest`, the size of largest  
73 row in the `table`. The argument `border` is added to the beginning and end of each row and  
74 is also used to generate the header or footer row when the Boolean argument `headOrFoot` is  
75 true. If we bind the variable `tbl` to a list of strings, we can then call `rowAtI` in many ways,  
76 such as `rowAtI False True (const 3) tbl "_" 0`, `rowAtI False False id tbl "_" 1`,  
77 and `rowAtI True False id tbl '_' 0`.

78 After some testing, suppose we want to migrate `rowAtI` to a version that is as static as  
79 possible by removing  $\star$  annotations. Removing  $\star$  annotations turns out to be much trickier  
80 than we may expect. First, if we remove all  $\star$  annotations, then type inference fails for

<sup>1</sup> This paper focuses on the problem that only type annotations are changed while program text remains the same as programs are migrated. Recent work on program migration by Migeed & Palsberg (2019) took a similar approach.

4 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

81 `rowAtI`, since it contains multiple static type errors, for example, the `then` branch requires  
 82 `border` to have type `Char` while the `else` branch requires it to have type `[Char]`. Second,  
 83 if we remove `*` annotations in a left-to-right order, we will encounter a type error as soon  
 84 as the annotation for `widthFunc` is removed. (In this paper, we follow the spirit of Garcia  
 85 & Cimini (2015) to infer static types only.) However, this does not necessarily indicate  
 86 that the error was solely caused by `widthFunc` being statically typed. In fact, the type error  
 87 involving `widthFunc` is due to the interaction with `fixed` when computing the value of  
 88 `width`. At this point, we can restore the well-typedness of `rowAtI` by *either* re-annotating  
 89 `fixed` *or* `widthFunc` with `*`. Unfortunately, we cannot easily gauge which annotation is  
 90 better for typing the rest of the function. If we choose to re-annotate `fixed`, we will  
 91 encounter another type error when the `*` annotation for `border` is removed. Does this type  
 92 error go away if we instead mark `fixed` as static and `widthFunc` as dynamic? The easiest  
 93 way to tell is by trying it out.

94 The example illustrates that parameters give rise to complicated typing interactions. The  
 95 type error caused by making one parameter static may be avoided by making another  
 96 parameter dynamic, or the type error caused by making two parameters static can be  
 97 fixed by making another dynamic, and so on. In general, we must examine all possible  
 98 combinations of static vs. dynamic parameters to identify a program that is both well typed  
 99 and as static as possible. We refer to all of the potential programs produced by adding  
 100 or removing `*` annotations as a *migration space*. The act of moving from one potential  
 101 program to another by changing types is known as a *migration*. We say a program in the  
 102 migration space has a *most static type* if removing any `*` from the program will make it  
 103 ill typed. We call a migration that yields a program with a most static type a *most static*  
 104 *migration*. Due to the nature of type interactions, the most static type, and thus the most  
 105 static migration, is not unique. Since every parameter can be either static or dynamic, the  
 106 size of the migration space is exponential in the number of parameters for all functions  
 107 in the program. For the program consisting of only `rowAtI`, which has six parameters, we  
 108 would need to try out all  $2^6 = 64$  combinations to identify the most static migrations.

109 The challenges posed by migration between more and less static programs may prevent  
 110 programmers from fully realizing the potential of gradual type systems. As evidence  
 111 for this, the CircleCI project recently abandoned Typed Clojure mainly because the cost  
 112 of adding type annotations to Clojure programs was perceived to exceed the benefits.<sup>2</sup>  
 113 Similarly, Tobin-Hochstadt *et al.* (2017) reported that migration of Racket modules to  
 114 Typed Racket requires too much effort.

115 

## 1.2 Migrating Gradual Types

116 In this paper, we address Q1 by: (1) developing a type system that efficiently types the  
 117 entire migration space and (2) designing a method to traverse the result of typing the  
 118 migration space, calculating which `*` annotations can be removed. In this paper, we mainly  
 119 consider the *removal* of `*` annotations to support migrating to a more statically typed  
 120 program; that is, we make types more precise (Siek & Taha, 2006). However, in Section 8,

<sup>2</sup> <https://circleci.com/blog/why-were-no-longer-using-core-typed/>

Program	* annotations	Type for <code>rowAtI</code>
1	+++++	$\text{Bool} \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow [\text{Char}]$
2	-++++	$\text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Bool} \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow [\text{Char}]$
3	-+-+-	$\text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Bool} \rightarrow * \rightarrow [[\text{Char}]] \rightarrow * \rightarrow \text{Int} \rightarrow [\text{Char}]$
4	+ - + + +	$\text{Bool} \rightarrow * \rightarrow (\text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}) \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow * \rightarrow [\text{Char}]$
5	+ - - + -	$\text{Bool} \rightarrow * \rightarrow (\text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}) \rightarrow [[\text{Char}]] \rightarrow * \rightarrow \text{Int} \rightarrow [\text{Char}]$
6	--+++	$\mathbf{X}$
7	+++ - +	$\mathbf{X}$
8	+++ - - -	$\mathbf{X}$

Fig. 1: Types for a sample of the migration space for the `rowAtI` function. The second column contains a sequence of + and - symbols, indicating whether the \* annotation is kept or removed, respectively, for each of the five parameters annotated with \* in `rowAtI`. For example, for program 2, all parameters except `fixed` keep their \* annotations. The  $\mathbf{X}$  entries denote that the corresponding program is ill typed.

121 we describe how a dual approach can be developed to support the addition of \* annotations  
 122 (addressing Q2). Also, in Section 9, we describe how the approach can be extended to  
 123 support further migration scenarios (addressing Q3). In this work, our development focuses  
 124 on the ITGL calculus. We leave the migration problem in presence of other dynamic and  
 125 static language features to future work.

126 As demonstrated in Section 1.1, in general, finding the most static migration requires  
 127 exploring the entire migration space, which is exponential in size. This rules out a simple  
 128 brute-force approach that type checks each possibility and compares the results to find the  
 129 best one.

130 To illustrate how we can improve on a brute-force search, let us focus on a single  
 131 parameter, say `i` in the `rowAtI` function from Section 1.1. To decide whether we can remove  
 132 the \* annotation, we need to type two programs: one where `i` is static and one where `i` is  
 133 dynamic. Observe that the two typing processes differ only slightly. Of the three let-bound  
 134 variables, only the typing of the second (`row`) is affected by whether `i` is static or dynamic.  
 135 The typing of the other two let-bound variables is identical in both cases. Moreover, since  
 136 the type of `row` is determined to be the same regardless of whether `i` is static or dynamic,  
 137 the typing of the body of the let-expression is also identical.

138 This observation suggests that we should reuse typing results while exploring the  
 139 migration space to determine which \* annotations can be removed. A systematic way to  
 140 support this reuse is provided by *variational typing* (Chen *et al.*, 2012, 2014). In this paper,  
 141 we develop a type system that integrates gradual types (Siek & Taha, 2006) and variational  
 142 types (Chen *et al.*, 2014) to support reuse when typing the migration space. This type  
 143 system supports efficiently typing the entire migration space, in roughly linear time, even  
 144 in the presence of type errors.

145 After typing the migration space, we want to find the point in that space that is most  
 146 static. Although the number of results to be considered is large, this step can be made  
 147 efficient by exploiting several relationships between the resulting types. To illustrate these  
 148 relationships, we list a subset of the migration space for the `rowAtI` example and their  
 149 corresponding types in Figure 1.

6 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

150 The first observation is that some parameters, whether they are static or dynamic, do  
 151 not affect the type correctness of the program. In the example, the 3rd and 5th parameters  
 152 (`table` and `i`, respectively) are examples of such parameters. Given this knowledge and the  
 153 fact that program 2 is well typed, we can deduce that program 3 is also well typed since  
 154 they differ only in the  $\star$  annotations of the 3rd and 5th parameters. Similarly, given that  
 155 program 8 is type incorrect, we can deduce that program 7 is also type incorrect for the  
 156 same reason.

157 The second observation is that if a program is well typed after removing  $\star$  annotations  
 158 from a set of parameters  $P$ , then (1) removing  $\star$  annotations from a subset of  $P$  will also  
 159 yield a well typed program (this corresponds to the static gradual guarantees of [Siek et al.](#)  
 160 (2015)), and (2) the program with all  $\star$  annotations removed from  $P$  is the most statically  
 161 typed of these programs. For example, program 3 has a more static type than program 2,  
 162 which in turn has a more static type than program 1. Similarly, this relation holds for the  
 163 sequence of programs 5, 4, and 1. Note that the number of removed  $\star$  annotations does  
 164 not provide the same ordering. For example, program 3 removes more  $\star$  annotations than  
 165 program 4, but program 4 has a more static type.

166 The third observation is that, if removing all  $\star$  annotations for a set of parameters causes  
 167 a type error, then removing the  $\star$  annotations for any superset of those parameters must  
 168 also cause a type error. For example, given that making the 4th parameter (`border`) static  
 169 in program 7 causes a type error, we can deduce that additionally making the 3rd (`table`)  
 170 and 5th (`i`) parameters static in program 8 will also cause a type error.

171 These three observations enable an efficient method for finding the most static program.  
 172 For `rowAtI`, we immediately discover that programs 3 and 5 are most static (neither one  
 173 is more static than the other). In this case, we can either pick one of the results or have  
 174 a programmer specify the preferable program. In Section 5, we show that these three  
 175 observations hold for arbitrary programs, which allows us to develop an efficient method  
 176 for finding desired programs in general.

177 **1.3 Relations with Other Work in Program Migration**

178 The work by [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#) also studied the problem of program migration.  
 179 However, there are many significant difference between our work and theirs.

180 **Differences in techniques** There is a fundamental difference in finding the migrations in  
 181 these two approaches. For a given program, their approach finds migrations in the following  
 182 steps. First, it generates a set of programs where each program replaces a  $\star$  in the current  
 183 program with a `Int`, `Bool`, or  $\star \rightarrow \star$ . Second, it uses the type checking algorithm from [Garcia](#)  
 184 [& Cimini \(2015\)](#) to type check the each program from the set. If a program does not type  
 185 check, then it is not a migration of the original program. Otherwise, it is a migration, and  
 186 the whole migration process is continued from the current program. The two-step process  
 187 stops when no more programs type check. After this process finishes, all programs that  
 188 type check are considered as possible migrations of the original program.

189 Figure 2 left illustrates the migration process of [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#) for the  
 190 expression  $\lambda x: \star . x x$ . In the first step, three programs are generated, each replacing the  
 191  $\star$  with a more precise type. The programs  $\lambda x: \text{Int} . x x$  and  $\lambda x: \text{Bool} . x x$  do not type  
 192 check. Therefore, they are not migrations of  $\lambda x: \star . x x$ . In contrast, the program  $\lambda x: \star . x x$

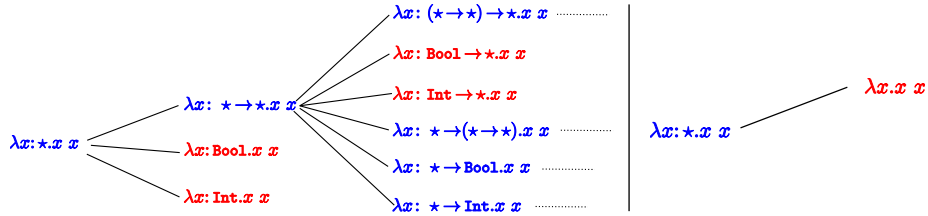


Fig. 2: Programs explored for searching possible migrations in Migeed & Palsberg (2019) (left) and this work (right). Programs in blue type check and those in red do not type check. The dashed lines in the left subfigure denote that an infinite number of programs were omitted from it.

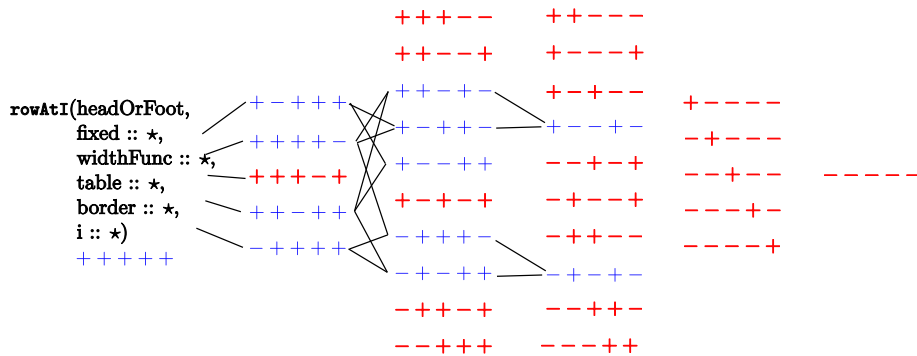


Fig. 3: Programs explored for finding migrations for `rowAtI` in our approach. These programs (configurations) constitute the full migration lattice (Takikawa *et al.*, 2016) for the program `rowAtI`. Each configuration is identified by a sequence of “+/-” signs, with “+” (“-”) indicates that the corresponding `*` is kept (removed). A configuration with strictly more “-”s is more precise. We present several lines relating program precision and omit most of them for clarity.

193 type checks and is a migration. Moreover, program migrations are searched starting from  
 194  $\lambda x:*.x x$ .

195 Putting aside variational typing, our approach can be viewed as generating all the  
 196 programs that are obtained by removing all combinations of the `*`s in the program. After  
 197 that, we use the type inference algorithm from Garcia & Cimini (2015) to check the  
 198 type correctness and infer the type of each program. All programs that are type correct  
 199 are migrations of the original programs. Figure 2 right shows all programs generated in  
 200 our approach. Since there is only one `*` in the expression, there are only two possible  
 201 expressions that we need to investigate for migrations: the original expression and the one  
 202 that removes the `*`.

203 To give a more straight view about what the whole search space looks like, we present  
 204 in Figure 3 all the programs that are generated for finding migrations for `rowAtI`. Since  
 205 `rowAtI` contains five `*`s, the total number of programs we need to investigate is 32. The  
 206 figure uses a sequence of five + or - characters to denote each generated program. If the  
 207 *i*th character is a +, then the *i*th `*` is kept. Otherwise, it is removed.

8 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

208 As argued in Section 1.1, in general it is necessary to explore all the generated programs  
 209 to find the programs that remove as many  $\star$ s as possible. Our main goal in this paper is to  
 210 use variational typing to make the exploration process efficient.

211 In summary, the main technical difference is that while [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#)  
 212 intertwine program generation and **type checking** to find migrations, our approach can be  
 213 viewed as an efficient way of first generating all programs and then using **type inference**  
 214 to find all migrations.

215 **Differences in behaviors** The differences in techniques lead to several significant  
 216 behavioral differences in these two approaches, discussed below.

217 First, the migration space could be infinite in [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#) but it is always  
 218 finite in our approach. The main reason is that in their approach if a program in the  
 219 migration space type checks, then programs with more precise type annotations will be  
 220 generated, which may be well typed, yielding more programs being generated. One such  
 221 example is in Figure 2. Replacing the original  $\star$  with  $\star \rightarrow \star$  makes the expressions type  
 222 checks, and replacing any  $\star$  with  $\star \rightarrow \star$  will also type check. This process may be repeated  
 223 infinitely. In Figure 2, we use dashed lines to indicate such infiniteness.

224 Instead, our approach generates exactly  $2^n$  programs, where  $n$  is the number of  $\star$ s in  
 225 the expression. For example, for the expression  $\lambda x: \star .x x$ , our approach generates two  
 226 expressions (including the original one), as can be seen from Figure 2.

227 Second, as [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#) use type checking from [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#)  
 228 while our approach uses type inference from [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#) and it is well-known  
 229 that type inference is often incomplete, their approach can lead to more precise program  
 230 migrations than ours for certain programs. For example, for the expression  $\lambda x: \star .x x$ , their  
 231 approach will generate a program  $\lambda x: \star \rightarrow \star .x x$ . As this program type checks, it is a valid  
 232 migration. However, in our approach, we will check the expression  $\lambda x.x x$ , obtained by  
 233 removing the  $\star$  from the expression. For this expression, type inference generates two  
 234 constraints:  $\beta = \beta_1 \rightarrow \beta_2$  and  $\beta_1 \sim \beta$ , where  $\beta$ ,  $\beta_1$ , and  $\beta_2$  are three type variables. The  
 235 unification algorithm in [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#) fails to solve these two constraints due to  
 236 occurs check. Consequently, type inference fails for this expression. As our type inference  
 237 is a variational version of the one in [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#), we also fail to infer a type for  
 238  $\lambda x.x x$ . As a result, no improvement is possible in our approach for  $\lambda x: \star .x x$ . In Section 9.2,  
 239 we present an extension to our approach that could infer more precise types, including  
 240 finding a migration for the expression  $\lambda x: \star .x x$ .

241 Their work uses the term “maximal migration” to denote a migration that can not be  
 242 made more precise (any such effort leads to ill-typed programs). For certain programs, no  
 243 maximal migrations exist. The expression  $\lambda x: \star .x x$  is one such example. The reason is  
 244 that a  $\star$  in any migration can be replaced by a  $\star \rightarrow \star$ , thus more precise, without making  
 245 the program ill-typed. In our work, we use the term “most static migration” to refer to  
 246 migrations where no more  $\star$ s could be removed and replaced with fully static types. For  
 247  $\lambda x: \star .x x$ , the most static migration is itself (our extension in Section 9.2 finds more static  
 248 migrations). In our approach, most static migrations always exist because among a finite  
 249 number of migrations we can always find migrations that remove most  $\star$ s. In case no  $\star$ s  
 250 can be removed and replaced with fully static types, the original expression is considered  
 251 as the most static migration. Maximal migrations and most static migrations may coincide.



252 For example, the programs in Figure 3 that are in blue and in fourth column are maximal  
 253 and most static migrations.

254 Third, while [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#) find maximal migrations by generating more  
 255 precise programs and type checking them individually, we use variational typing to  
 256 increase the efficiency of finding most static migrations. We have done a simple evaluation  
 257 and find out that their approach has an exponential complexity. In particular, adding  
 258 a parameter with  $\star$  type essentially increases the running time by three times. For  
 259 example, it takes about  $4.7 \times 10^{-5}$  seconds to find the max migration for the expression  
 260  $\lambda x:\star.\text{succ}(\text{succ } x)$ ,  $1.5 \times 10^{-4}$  seconds for the expression  $\lambda x:\star.\lambda y:\star.x+y$ , 28.67 seconds  
 261 for  $\lambda x:\star.x1:\star.x2:\star.x3:\star.x4:\star.x5:\star.y:\star.y+\text{succ}(x5(x4(\text{succ } x3)(\text{succ}(x2(x1+x+y))))))$ , and 93.8 seconds for  $\lambda x:\star.x1:\star.x2:\star.x3:\star.x4:\star.x5:\star.x6:\star.y:\star.y+\text{succ}(x5(x6+x4(\text{succ } x3)(\text{succ}(x2(x1+x+y))))))$ . For these four expressions, our  
 262 approach takes  $4.1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5.9 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $1.7 \times 10^{-3}$ , and  $1.9 \times 10^{-3}$  seconds, respectively.  
 263 The timing result indicates that the idea of variational typing indeed improves efficiency.  
 264 We present more comprehensive performance evaluation in Section 10.  
 265  
 266

#### 267 1.4 Additions in the Journal Version and Contributions

268 This paper extends [Campora et al. \(2018a\)](#) with the following additions.

- 269 • In Section 1.3, we discuss in depth the relation between our work and the work  
 270 by [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#).
- 271 • In Section 8, we present a solution to fixing static type errors by introducing as few  
 272 dynamic types as possible (question Q2), a dual problem to removing as many as  
 273 dynamic types (question Q1).
- 274 • In Section 9.2, we present an extension to our constraint solving algorithm that  
 275 enables us to find more precise migrations that the approach in [Campora et al.](#)  
 276 [\(2018a\)](#) was not able to.
- 277 • In addition to the migration questions Q1 and Q2, we consider many other  
 278 migration scenarios, such as finding the migrations that migrate the greatest  
 279 number of parameters. We present the approaches to support them in Section 9.3.  
 280 These approaches reuse or slightly adapt the machinery for supporting Q1, which  
 281 demonstrates the potential of our approach for developing more complex migration  
 282 scenarios.
- 283 • In Section 10, we expand our evaluation by converting programs in Grift [Kuhlen-](#)  
 284 [schmidt et al. \(2019\)](#) to our language and measure their performances.
- 285 • We updated related work to discuss the relation with the latest work on gradual  
 286 typing, including [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#), [Campora et al. \(2018b\)](#), and [Phipps-](#)  
 287 [Costin et al. \(2021\)](#).

288 Overall, this paper makes the following contributions.

- 289 1. In Section 1.1, we identify three questions, Q1 through Q3, for migrating gradual  
 290 program to fully harness the benefits of gradual typing.
- 291 2. In Section 4, we present a type system that integrates gradual types ([Siek & Taha,](#)  
 292 [2006](#)), variational types ([Chen et al., 2014](#)), and error-tolerant typing ([Chen et al.,](#)

10 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

293 2012). The type system is correct and efficiently types the whole migration space. We  
 294 detail the proofs for important cases of the theorems and lemmas that are introduced.  
 295 3. In Section 5, we investigate the relationship between different candidate migrations  
 296 and develop a method for computing the most static migrations.  
 297 4. In Sections 6 and 7, we generate and solve constraints to provide type inference for  
 298 migrational typing and prove that the constraint solving algorithm is correct.  
 299 5. In Section 8, we develop a dual to migrational typing to address the migration  
 300 question Q2.  
 301 6. In Section 9, we describe extensions to support additional common language  
 302 features. We also discuss other migration scenarios and solutions supporting them.  
 303 7. In Section 10, we study the performance of our implementation by applying it  
 304 to synthesized programs. The result shows that our approach scales linearly with  
 305 program size.

306 To improve readability, the following table summarizes where important terms and  
 307 operations are introduced. In the “F | P” column, F *i* and P *i* are shorthands for Figure *i*  
 308 and Page *i*, respectively.

Term	Notation F   P		Operation	Notation F   P	
static types	$T$	F 7	selection	$[\cdot]_{d.1}$	P 13
gradual types	$G$	F 7	compatibility ( $M$ )	$\approx$	F 8
variational types	$V$	F 7	constrained compatibility ( $M$ )	$\approx_{\pi}$	F 9
migrational types	$M$	F 7	constrained operation ( $M$ )	$op_{\pi}$	F 9
statifier	$\omega$	F 4	better ordering ( $G$ )	$\preceq$	P 24
variational statifier	$\Omega$	F 7	more static ordering ( $G$ )	$\sqsubseteq$	P 24
choices	$d\langle, \rangle$	P 13	stricter ordering ( $\delta$ )	$\gg$	P 26
decisions/eliminators	$\delta$	P 13/P 26	less defined ordering ( $\pi$ )	$\leq$	F 10
valid eliminators	$\delta^v$	P 26	pattern meet ( $\pi$ )	$\sqcap$	P 35
typing pattern	$\pi, \top, \perp$	F 9			
unification variables	$\kappa$	F 7			

## 310 2 Background and Preparation

311 In this section, we briefly introduce two areas of previous work that our type system  
 312 for migrating gradual types builds on. In Section 2.1, we present a simple gradually  
 313 typed language that represents the starting point for our work. This language is adapted  
 314 from Garcia & Cimini (2015), but includes some minor differences to set up the  
 315 presentation in Section 4. In Section 2.2, we introduce the concept of variational  
 316 typing (Chen *et al.*, 2014), which is the key technique that allows us to efficiently type  
 317 the entire migration space.

### 318 2.1 Gradual Typing

319 Gradual typing allows the interoperability of statically typed and dynamically typed code.  
 320 The original formalization by Siek & Taha (2006) defined gradual typing for a simply typed

Syntax:

Expressions	$e ::= c \mid x \mid \lambda x.e \mid \lambda x : \star.e \mid ee \mid \text{if } e \text{ then } e \text{ else } e$
Static types	$T ::= \gamma \mid \alpha \mid T \rightarrow T$
Gradual types	$G ::= \gamma \mid \alpha \mid G \rightarrow G \mid \star$
Statifier	$\omega ::= \emptyset \mid \omega, x \mapsto T$

Type system:

		$\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e : G$
CON	$\frac{c \text{ is of type } \gamma}{\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} c : \gamma}$	
VAR	$\frac{x : G \in \Gamma}{\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} x : G}$	
ABS	$\frac{\omega; \Gamma, x \mapsto T \vdash_{GC} e : G}{\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} \lambda x.e : T \rightarrow G}$	
ABSDYN	$\frac{\omega; \Gamma, x \mapsto \text{or}(\omega(x), \star) \vdash_{GC} e : G'}{\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} (\lambda x : \star.e) : \text{or}(\omega(x), \star) \rightarrow G'}$	
APP	$\frac{\omega_1; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e_1 : G \quad \omega_2; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e_2 : G' \quad \text{dom}(G) \sim G'}{\omega_1 \cup \omega_2; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}(G)}$	
IF	$\frac{(\omega_i; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e_i : G_i)^{i:1..3} \quad \text{Bool} \sim G_1}{\omega_1 \cup \omega_2 \cup \omega_3; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} \text{if } e_1 \text{ then } e_2 \text{ else } e_3 : G_2 \sqcap G_3}$	

Gradual type consistency:

C1	C2	C3	C4
$G \sim G$	$G \sim \star$	$\star \sim G$	$\frac{G_{11} \sim G_{21} \quad G_{12} \sim G_{22}}{G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12} \sim G_{21} \rightarrow G_{22}}$

Auxiliary definitions:

$\text{dom}(G_1 \rightarrow G_2) = G_1$	$\star \sqcap G = G$
$\text{dom}(\star) = \star$	$G \sqcap \star = G$
$\text{cod}(G_1 \rightarrow G_2) = G_2$	$G \sqcap G = G$
$\text{cod}(\star) = \star$	$G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12} \sqcap G_{21} \rightarrow G_{22} = (G_{11} \sqcap G_{21}) \rightarrow (G_{12} \sqcap G_{22})$

Fig. 4: Syntax and type system of ITGL, an implicitly typed gradual language. The operations  $\text{dom}$ ,  $\text{cod}$ , and  $\sqcap$  are undefined for cases that are not listed here.

321 lambda calculus extended with dynamic types. [Siek & Vachharajani \(2008\)](#) and [Garcia &](#)  
 322 [Cimini \(2015\)](#) further investigated gradual typing in the presence of type inference.

323 In this paper, we consider the migration of programs in implicitly typed gradual  
 324 languages. In Figure 4, we present the syntax and type system of one such language, ITGL,  
 325 which is adapted from [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#) and forms the basis for this work. In the  
 326 syntax,  $c$  ranges over constant values,  $x$  over variables,  $\gamma$  over constant types, and  $\alpha$  over  
 327 type variables. There are two cases for abstraction expressions, one where the parameter is  
 328 annotated by  $\star$  and one where it is not. The rest of the cases are standard. The type system  
 329 will be explained below.

330 The presentation of ITGL in Figure 4 differs from the original in [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#)  
 331 in two ways. First, our syntax is more restrictive: we omit a case for explicit type ascription  
 332 of expressions, and we do not allow arbitrary type annotations on abstraction parameters.  
 333 We also do not consider let-polymorphism here. These restrictions are made to simplify our

## 12 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

334 formalization later, but we show in Section 9 how they can be lifted. Second, the typing  
 335 rules are parameterized by a *statifier*,  $\omega$ , which is used in the full migrational type system  
 336 later (Section 4). A statifier is a mapping that maps parameter names that have  $\star$ s to static  
 337 types, making an expression to have a more static type. The statifier specifies what static  
 338 types to assign to parameters whose  $\star$  annotations will be removed. For simplicity, we  
 339 assume parameters have unique names. In the type system as defined in Figure 4,  $\omega$  is  
 340 always empty, corresponding to the type system in Garcia & Cimini (2015).

341 In the type system for ITGL in Figure 4, the typing rules for constants and variables are  
 342 standard. There are two rules for abstractions, ABS for unannotated parameters which must  
 343 have static types, and ABS<sub>DYN</sub> for annotated parameters which may have dynamic types.  
 344 In ABS<sub>DYN</sub>, we use  $or(\omega(x), \star)$  to return  $\omega(x)$  if  $x \in dom(\omega)$  or  $\star$  otherwise. Therefore, if  
 345  $\omega$  is empty, then  $or(\omega(x), \star)$  will always be  $\star$ .

346 Note that a statifier maps parameters to fully static types only, as can be seen from the  
 347 definition of  $\omega$  in Figure 4. As such, mappings such as  $x \mapsto \star \rightarrow Int$  or  $y \mapsto \star \rightarrow \star$  do not  
 348 belong to  $\omega$ . This follows the spirit of Garcia & Cimini (2015) that inferred types should  
 349 be fully static. Consequently, we can not find an  $\omega$  to make the expression  $\lambda x: \star . x x$  well  
 350 typed, even though the expression  $\lambda x: \star \rightarrow \star . x x$  is.

351 Typing applications is tricky, since dynamically typed arguments can be passed to  
 352 functions with statically typed parameters and vice versa. For example, assuming the  
 353 function, `succ`, has static type  $Int \rightarrow Int$ , both of the following programs in our Haskell-  
 354 like notation should be accepted by gradual typing.

```
inc (num::*) = succ num
foo (f::*) = f True
```

355 The APP rule accommodates this with the help of a *consistency* relation,  $\sim$ , that dictates  
 356 when two unequal types are compatible with each other. An application is well typed if  
 357 the domain of the LHS (i.e. the parameter type) is consistent with the RHS, and the type  
 358 of the application is the codomain of LHS. The auxiliary functions *dom* and *cod* return the  
 359 domain and codomain of a function type, respectively, or  $\star$  for a dynamic type (reflecting  
 360 the fact that  $\star$  is equivalent to  $\star \rightarrow \star$ ).

361 The gradual type consistency relation is defined in Figure 4 by four rules: C1 defines  
 362 that consistency is reflexive, C2 and C3 define that a dynamic type is consistent with any  
 363 type, and C4 defines that two functions types are consistent if their respective argument and  
 364 return types are consistent. As a result,  $Int \rightarrow Int \sim Int \rightarrow \star$  but not  $Int \rightarrow Int \sim Bool \rightarrow \star$ ,  
 365 since the argument types are not consistent in the latter case. Note that the consistency  
 366 relation is not transitive. Due to C2 and C3, transitivity would lead every static type to be  
 367 consistent with every other static type, which is clearly undesirable.

368 Typing conditional expressions relies on the meet operation,  $\sqcap$ , on gradual types.  
 369 Intuitively, meet chooses the more static of two base types when one is  $\star$ . For two equal  
 370 static types, meet is idempotent. For two function types, meet is applied recursively to their  
 371 respective argument and return types. The meet operation helps assign types to conditionals  
 372 when the two branches might not have an identical type but still have consistent types.  
 373 Intuitively, meet favors the type of the more static branch of the conditional expression.

## 2.2 Variational Typing

374  
375 Variational typing (Chen *et al.*, 2012, 2014) enables efficiently inferring types for  
376 *variational programs*. A variational program represents many different variant programs  
377 that share some parts amongst each other and which can each be generated through a static  
378 process of *selection*.

379 The theoretical foundation for variational typing is the choice calculus (Erwig &  
380 Walkingshaw, 2011), a formal language for representing variational programs. The essence  
381 of the choice calculus is that static variability in programs can be locally captured in  
382 variation points called *choices*, as demonstrated by the following example.

$$\text{vfun} = A\langle \text{succ}, \text{even} \rangle 1$$

383 This program contains a choice named  $A$  with two alternatives, `succ` and `even`. We write  
384  $[e]_{d.i}$  to indicate the selection of the  $i$ th alternative of each choice named  $d$  in  $e$ . So,  
385  $[\text{vfun}]_{A.1}$  yields the program `succ 1` and  $[\text{vfun}]_{A.2}$  yields `even 1`. We call  $d.i$  a selector  
386 and use  $s$  to range over selectors. We call  $d.1$  and  $d.2$  the left and right selectors of  $d$ ,  
387 respectively.

388 A *decision* is a set of selectors; we use  $\delta$  to range over decisions. For each choice  $d$ , a  
389 decision contains only one or neither of  $d.1$  and  $d.2$ . The elimination of choices extends  
390 naturally to decisions by selecting with each selector in the decision. An expression  $e$  is  
391 called *plain* if it does not contain any choices and is called *variational* if it does contain  
392 choices. A plain expression obtained by eliminating all choices in a variational expression  
393 is called a *variant*. For example, `succ 1` is a plain expression and a variant of the variational  
394 expression `vfun`.

395 A variational expression may contain several choices. Choices with the same name  
396 are synchronized and independent otherwise. For example, the variational expression  
397  $A\langle \text{succ}, \text{even} \rangle A\langle 2, 3 \rangle$  has two variants, `succ 2` and `even 3`, obtained by the decisions  
398  $\{A.1\}$  and  $\{A.2\}$ , respectively. The program `succ 3` *cannot* be obtained through selection  
399 and so is *not* a variant of this expression. On the other hand, the variational expression  
400  $A\langle \text{succ}, \text{even} \rangle B\langle 2, 3 \rangle$  has four variants, and we can obtain the variant `succ 3` with the  
401 decision  $\{A.1, B.2\}$ .

402 In general, an expression with  $n$  distinct choice names can be configured in  $2^n$   
403 different ways. Since variational programs can easily contain hundreds or thousands of  
404 independent choice names (Apel *et al.*, 2016), checking the type correctness of all variants  
405 is intractable by a brute-force strategy of generating all of the variants and typing each  
406 one individually (Thüm *et al.*, 2014). Variational typing solves this problem by sharing  
407 the typing process across all variants, which is achieved by defining and reasoning about  
408 variational types.

409 *Variational types* are types extended with choices. We define variational types in  
410 Figure 5. They include constant types ( $\gamma$ ), such as `Int` and `Bool`, type variables ( $\alpha$ ), function  
411 types, and choices over two alternatives.

412 All concepts and operations on variational expressions carry over to variational types.  
413 For example, Figure 5 defines selections on types. Selecting constant types (and type  
414 variables) with any selector yield themselves. For a function type, selection is recursively  
415 applied on the parameter type and return type. Selecting a choice type ( $d\langle V_1, V_2 \rangle$ ) with a

14 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

$$\begin{array}{c}
V ::= \gamma \mid \alpha \mid V \rightarrow V \mid d\langle V, V \rangle \\
\lfloor \gamma \rfloor_s = \gamma \quad \lfloor \alpha \rfloor_s = \alpha \quad \lfloor V_1 \rightarrow V_2 \rfloor_s = \lfloor V_1 \rfloor_s \rightarrow \lfloor V_2 \rfloor_s \quad \lfloor d\langle V_1, V_2 \rangle \rfloor_{d.1} = \lfloor V_1 \rfloor_{d.1} \\
\lfloor d\langle V_1, V_2 \rangle \rfloor_{d.2} = \lfloor V_2 \rfloor_{d.2} \quad \lfloor d\langle V_1, V_2 \rangle \rfloor_{d.i} = d\langle \lfloor V_1 \rfloor_{d.i}, \lfloor V_2 \rfloor_{d.i} \rangle \quad \lfloor V \rfloor_{(s;\delta)} = \lfloor \lfloor V \rfloor_s \rfloor_\delta \\
\\
\text{VT-REF} \quad V \equiv V \quad \text{VT-SYM} \quad \frac{V_1 \equiv V_2}{V_2 \equiv V_1} \quad \text{VT-TRANS} \quad \frac{V_1 \equiv V_2 \quad V_2 \equiv V_3}{V_1 \equiv V_3} \\
\text{VT-IDEMP} \quad d\langle V, M \rangle \equiv V \quad \text{VT-DEADELIM} \quad d\langle V_1, V_2 \rangle \equiv d\langle \lfloor V_1 \rfloor_{d.1}, \lfloor V_2 \rfloor_{d.2} \rangle \\
\text{VT-CHOICE} \quad \frac{V_1 \equiv V'_1 \quad V_2 \equiv V'_2}{d\langle V_1, V_2 \rangle \equiv d\langle V'_1, V'_2 \rangle} \quad \text{VT-FUN} \quad \frac{V_1 \equiv V'_1 \quad V_2 \equiv V'_2}{V_1 \rightarrow V_2 \equiv V'_1 \rightarrow V'_2}
\end{array}$$

Fig. 5: Variational types, selection, and type equivalence

416 selector that has the same choice name ( $d.i$ ) will yield the  $i$ th alternative. The selection  
417 is recursively applied to the alternative to eliminate all choices with the same name. For  
418 example, if we do not recursively select,  $\lfloor A\langle A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle, \text{Bool} \rangle \rfloor_{A.1}$  yields  $A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$   
419 while  $\text{Int}$  is the expected result, which could be achieved by recursively selecting  
420  $A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$  with  $A.1$ . Selecting a choice type ( $d\langle V_1, V_2 \rangle$ ) with a selector ( $d.i$ ) that has  
421 a different choice name will apply the selection to both alternatives. Finally, selecting a  
422 type with a decision ( $s : \delta$ ) is recursively defined as first selecting the type with  $s$  and then  
423 selecting the resulting type with the decision  $\delta$ .

424 It is natural to assign variational types to variational expressions. For example,  
425  $A\langle \text{succ}, \text{even} \rangle$  has type  $A\langle \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Bool} \rangle$ . Similar to gradual typing, typing  
426 applications in the presence of variation is complicated by the fact that “compatible” types  
427 may not be syntactically equal. In particular, 1. the LHS is traditionally expected to be  
428 a function type but in variational typing may be a (nested) choice of function types, and  
429 2. when checking whether the type of the argument matches the type of the parameter,  
430 we must take into account that either or both may be variational. For example, the type of  
431 the function on the LHS of  $\text{vfun}$  is  $A\langle \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Bool} \rangle$ , which is not a function type  
432 directly, but both variants of  $\text{vfun}$ ,  $\text{succ } 1$  and  $\text{even } 1$ , are well typed.

433 Typing applications is supported in variational typing through the definition of  
434 a type equivalence relation (Chen *et al.*, 2014), which is presented in Figure 5.  
435 Essentially, type equivalence specifies when a type can be transformed into another  
436 without affecting its semantics. The semantics of a variational type maps decisions to  
437 the variant plain types obtained by selecting from the type using the decision. For  
438 example,  $A\langle \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Bool} \rangle$ ,  $A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rangle \rightarrow A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$ , and  $\text{Int} \rightarrow A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$   
439 are all equivalent because selecting from each of them with  $\{A.1\}$  yields the same type  
440  $\text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}$  and selecting from each of them with  $\{A.2\}$  yields the same type  $\text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Bool}$ .  
441 As a result, we can say that  $\text{vfun}$  has the type  $\text{Int} \rightarrow A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$ , which is a function  
442 type with the argument type  $\text{Int}$  matching the type of 1. We can thus assign the type  
443  $V_{\text{vfun}} = A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$  to  $\text{vfun}$ .

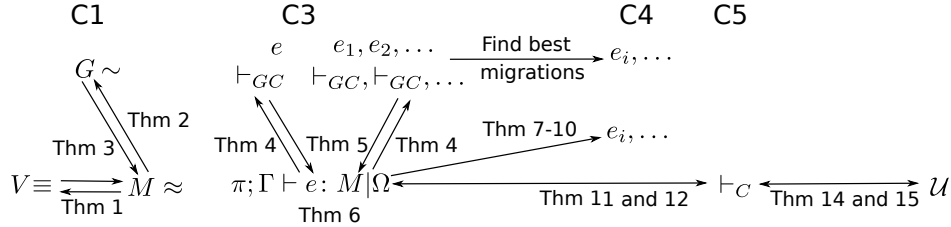


Fig. 6: Relations between theorems and challenges. The notations in the figure are discussed in Section 3.

444 An important result of variational typing is that choice elimination preserves typing.  
 445 More specifically, if  $e$  has the type  $V$ , then  $[e]_\delta$  has the type  $[V]_\delta$  for any decision  $\delta$ .  
 446 For example,  $[vfun]_{A.1}$  yields  $succ\ 1$ , which has the type  $Int$ , the same as  $[V_{vfun}]_{A.1}$ . An  
 447 implication of this result is that the type of any variant can be easily obtained by making  
 448 an appropriate selection into the result type of the variational program. Another important  
 449 result of variational typing is that it is significantly faster than the brute-force approach.

### 3 Road Map to Migrating Gradual Types

450  
 451 In Section 1.1, we argued that the complexity of the tasks implied by the questions Q1–  
 452 Q3, involving the migration of gradual programs, is exponential. In Section 2.2, we have  
 453 shown that variational typing can efficiently type a set of similar programs. A main idea  
 454 of this paper is to reduce the problem of typing the migration space to variational typing.  
 455 Specifically, we assign each parameter with a  $\star$  annotation a choice type whose the first  
 456 alternative is a  $\star$  and whose second alternative is a static type (In Section 9.1, we deal  
 457 with parameter types that are partially static, such as  $Int \rightarrow \star$ ). Consider, for example, the  
 458 following function `widthV` that represents the variationally typed version of the function  
 459 `width` (also shown below) for computing the table width in `rowAtI`.

```
width (fixed::*) (widthFunc::*) = if fixed then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc 5
widthV (fixed::A(*,Bool)) (widthFunc::B(*,Int -> Int)) =
  if fixed then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc 5
```

460 The function `widthV` encodes all four possible migrations of `width`. If  $V_{widthV}$  is the type  
 461 of `widthV`, then  $[V_{widthV}]_{\{A.1,B.1\}}$  is the type for `width` with no  $\star$  annotations removed,  
 462  $[V_{widthV}]_{\{A.2,B.1\}}$  is the type that replaces  $\star$  with `Bool` for `fixed` and keeps  $\star$  for `widthFunc`,  
 463  $[V_{widthV}]_{\{A.1,B.2\}}$  is the type that keeps  $\star$  for `fixed` but replaces  $\star$  with  $Int \rightarrow Int$  for  
 464 `widthFunc`, and  $[V_{widthV}]_{\{A.2,B.2\}}$  is the type that removes both  $\star$  annotations.

465 In order to successfully employ variational typing to improve the performance of  
 466 migrational typing, several technical challenges must be addressed. Figure 6 presents  
 467 challenges and relevant theorems. The challenge C2 (error tolerance) does not have any  
 468 theorems associated with it so we omit it from the figure.

469 C1. We refer to this challenge **type compatibility**. In the presence of dynamic and  
 470 variational types, we need to combine the type equivalence relation between  
 471 variational types (marked as  $V \equiv$  in Figure 6) and the consistency relation between  
 472 gradual types (marked as  $G \sim$  in the figure), which we refer to as the *compatibility*

16 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

473 relation (marked as  $M \approx$  in the figure). After introducing the syntax of the migrational  
474 type system in Section 4.1, we address this problem in Section 4.2. Theorems 1  
475 through 3 prove that the combination is correct.

476 C2. We refer to this challenge **error tolerance**. In general, some variants of the  
477 variational program that encodes the migration space may contain type errors.  
478 We need the typing process to continue even in the presence of type errors to  
479 determine the types of all variants. In Section 4.3, we address this problem and give  
480 a declarative specification of our type system.

481 C3. We refer to this challenge **best typing**. In the brute force approach, we need to  
482 generate all expressions  $(e_1, e_2, \dots$  in Figure 6) from the given expression ( $e$  in the  
483 figure) by removing all combinations of  $\star$ s. These expressions will need to be typed  
484 using the type system  $\vdash_{GC}$  introduced in Figure 4. Our type system (presented in  
485 Section 4.4) types the expression  $e$  directly once without generating other programs  
486 (the judgment  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  in Figure 6). We thus need to show that our type  
487 system, by typing only one expression, essentially types all possible expressions that  
488 could be generated. Theorems 4 and 5 prove that this is indeed the case.

489 In `widthV`, we explicitly assigned static types to each parameter. One may wonder  
490 whether these are the best types to assign. Maybe other static types could improve  
491 the typing result and produce more general types or fewer type errors. Theorem 6 in  
492 Section 4.5 proves that in our type system, there exists a best typing derivation that  
493 contains the fewest errors and yields most static and general result types.

494 C4. We refer to this challenge **migration extraction**. In brute force approach, we need  
495 to compare typing results for all generated expressions to determine the most static  
496 migrations. While we could type just the original expression once with the best  
497 migrational typing, we need to find out the most static migrations from the typing  
498 result. This may also require the comparison of an exponential number of result types  
499 for the migration space. Fortunately, Theorems 7 through 10 prove that an efficient  
500 algorithm exists for finding most static migrations. In Section 5.2, we develop such  
501 an algorithm.

502 C5. We refer to this challenge **type inference**. In challenge C3 (best typing) we claimed  
503 that a best migrational typing exists, but how do we find it? We answer this question  
504 by solving the type inference problem in Sections 6 (constraint generation  $\vdash_C$  in  
505 Figure 6) and 7 (constraint solving  $\mathcal{U}$  in Figure 6). Theorems 11 through 15 prove  
506 desired properties of type inference.

#### 507 **4 Migrational Type System**

508 This section addresses the challenges C1 (type compatibility)–C3 (best typing) from  
509 Section 3 to support efficient migrational typing. After introducing the syntax of types  
510 and expressions in Section 4.1, the compatibility relation is defined in Section 4.2,  
511 addressing C1 (type compatibility). A *pattern-constrained* typing relation is introduced  
512 in Section 4.3 and defined via typing rules in Section 4.4, addressing C2 (error tolerance).  
513 Finally, the properties of this type system are discussed in Section 4.5, addressing C3 (best  
514 typing).



## Migrating Gradual Types

17

Term variables	$x, y, z$	Value constants	$c$	Choice names	$A, B, d$
Type variables	$\alpha, \beta, \kappa$	Type constants	$\gamma$	Program locations	$l$
Expressions	$e ::= c \mid x \mid \lambda x.e \mid \lambda x:\star.e \mid ee \mid \mathbf{if} e \mathbf{then} e \mathbf{else} e$				
Static types	$T ::= \gamma \mid \alpha \mid T \rightarrow T$				
Gradual types	$G ::= \gamma \mid \alpha \mid G \rightarrow G \mid \star$				
Variational types	$V ::= \gamma \mid \alpha \mid V \rightarrow V \mid d\langle V, V \rangle$				
Migrational types	$M ::= \gamma \mid \alpha \mid M \rightarrow M \mid \star \mid d\langle M, M \rangle$				
Type context	$M[] ::= [] \mid M[] \rightarrow M \mid M \rightarrow M[] \mid d\langle M[], M \rangle \mid d\langle M, M[] \rangle$				
Type environment	$\Gamma ::= \emptyset \mid \Gamma, x \mapsto M$				
Substitution	$\theta ::= \emptyset \mid \theta, \alpha \mapsto V$				
Variational statifier	$\Omega ::= \emptyset \mid \Omega, x \mapsto V$				

Fig. 7: Syntax of expressions, types, and environments.

## 4.1 Syntax

515

516 The syntax of expressions, types, and environments is given in Figure 7. The metavariables  
517 we use to range over the relevant symbol domains are listed at the top of the figure. For  
518 type variables, we typically use  $\beta$  to denote the result type of a function application during  
519 constraint generation and  $\kappa$  to denote fresh type variables generated during constraint  
520 generation and solving (see Sections 6 and 7). For choice names, we typically use  $A$  and  $B$   
521 to denote arbitrary specific choices in examples and  $d$  as a generic metavariable to range  
522 over choices names in definitions.

523 The syntax of expressions, static types, and gradual types are repeated from Section 2.1.  
524 To this, we add variational types, which are static types extended with choices, and  
525 migrational types, which are gradual types extended with choices. Note that each top-level  
526 parameter is assigned a restricted form of migrational type, which is either a fully static  
527 type, a  $\star$ , or a choice of restricted migrational types; however, the more general syntax  
528 defined in Figure 7 is needed during the typing process. In Section 9.1, we extend our  
529 framework to allow an arbitrary mix of  $\star$  and static types for top-level parameters. We also  
530 define type context to facilitate our presentations of both the type system and proofs.

531 The type system relies on three kinds of environments: a type environment maps  
532 variables to migrational types, a substitution maps type variables to variational types, and  
533 a *variational statifier* maps variables to variational types. As described in Section 2.1, a  
534 statifier  $\omega$  records one way of making a program more static (by removing some subset  
535 of  $\star$  annotations). A variational statifier  $\Omega$  instead compactly encodes all possible statifiers  
536 for an expression. Since we want migration in our formalization to assign static types to  
537 parameters whose  $\star$  annotations are removed,  $\Omega$  maps parameters to variational types, but  
538 not migrational types.

539 Substitutions map type variables to variational types rather than migrational  
540 types since substituting dynamic types is unsound. For example, suppose we have  
541  $f \mapsto \alpha \rightarrow \alpha \rightarrow \alpha \rightarrow \alpha$  and  $x \mapsto \star$  in  $\Gamma$ . Now, when typing the application  $f x$ , we will  
542 substitute  $\{\alpha \mapsto \star\}$ , yielding  $\star \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star$  as the type of  $f x$ . However, this implies that  
543  $f x \ 2 \ \mathbf{True}$  is well typed, even though this violates the initial static type of  $f$ . The idea of  
544 substituting type variables with variational types but not migrational types is reminiscent

18 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

$$\begin{array}{l}
\text{MT-REFL} \quad M \approx M \\
\text{MT-SYM} \quad \frac{M_1 \approx M_2}{M_2 \approx M_1} \\
\text{MT-VTTRANS} \quad \frac{V_1 \approx V_2 \quad V_2 \approx V_3}{V_1 \approx V_3} \\
\text{MT-IDEMP} \quad d\langle M, M \rangle \approx M \\
\text{MT-DEADELIM} \quad d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \approx d\langle [M_1]_{d,1}, [M_2]_{d,2} \rangle \\
\text{MT-CONG} \quad \frac{M_1 \approx M_2}{M[M_1] \approx M[M_2]} \\
\text{MT-DYNINTRO} \quad \frac{M_1 \approx M_2[M]}{M_1 \approx M_2[\star]}
\end{array}$$

Fig. 8: Rules defining type compatibility

545 of [Guha \*et al.\* \(2007\)](#), where only certain contracts could be used to instantiate parametric  
546 contract variables. Type substitution, written as  $\theta(M)$ , is defined in the conventional way.

#### 547 4.2 Type Compatibility

548 In the rest of this section, we use the `widthV` example from Section 3 to motivate the  
549 technical development of the migration type system and investigate the properties of  
550 the type system. The motivating goal is to type the condition `fixed` and the application  
551 `widthFunc 5` in `widthV`.

552 According to the annotation of `widthV`, the parameter `fixed` has type  $A\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$ . Since  
553 `fixed` is used as a condition, it should have type `Bool`. Since both alternatives of the choice  
554 are consistent with `Bool`, this use should be considered well typed. The variable `widthFunc`  
555 has type  $B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle$ , which can be considered equivalent to  $B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle \rightarrow B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$ . (In  
556 Section 4.4, we show how to achieve this formally with *dom* and *cod*.) The constant `5` has  
557 type `Int`. Since both alternatives of  $B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$  are consistent with `Int`, `widthFunc 5` should  
558 also be considered well typed.

559 These two examples demonstrate that we need a notion of *compatibility* between  
560 two migrational types to express that all of their variants are consistent. Intuitively, the  
561 compatibility relation incorporates both type equivalence for variational types ([Chen \*et al.\*, 2014](#))  
562 and type consistency for gradual types ([Siek & Taha, 2006](#)). The definition of  
563 compatibility ( $M_1 \approx M_2$ ) is given in Figure 8. The relation is reflexive (MT-REFL) and  
564 symmetric (MT-SYM). The relation is transitive (MT-VTTRANS) in the case that no  $\star$ s are  
565 present, which we indicate by using the metavariable for variational types ( $V$ ).

566 The rules MT-IDEMP and MT-DEADELIM specify compatibility under choice type  
567 simplification. Rule MT-IDEMP states that a choice with identical alternatives is compatible  
568 with its alternatives. Rule MT-DEADELIM says that two types are compatible under  
569 elimination of dead alternatives. Note that the operation  $[M_1]_{d,1}$  in the first alternative  
570 of  $d$  replaces each occurrence of a  $d$  choice in  $M_1$  with its first alternative and thus removes  
571 the second alternative, which is unreachable due to choice synchronization. For example,  
572  $A\langle A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle, \text{Int} \rangle \approx A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rangle$ , since `Bool` is unreachable in  $A\langle A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle, \text{Int} \rangle$   
573 because selection with either `A.1` or `A.2` yields `Int`. A corresponding relationship holds  
574 for  $[M_2]_{d,2}$ .

575 The rule MT-CONG defines that compatibility is a congruence relation. This rule allows  
576 us to replace a type  $M_1$  in a context  $M[\ ]$  with a compatible type  $M_2$ . For example, since  
577  $\text{Bool} \approx B\langle \text{Bool}, \text{Bool} \rangle$ , we have  $A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle \approx A\langle \text{Int}, B\langle \text{Bool}, \text{Bool} \rangle \rangle$  if we view  $A\langle \text{Int}, [\ ] \rangle$

578 as the context. Finally, the rule MT-DYNINTRO states that if two types are compatible,  
 579 replacing part of one type with  $\star$  preserves compatibility. This rule is correct because  $\star$  is  
 580 compatible with anything. By choosing  $M$  to be an empty context, this rule encodes  $M \approx \star$   
 581 and thus  $\star \approx M$  through MT-SYM.

582 To illustrate compatibility, we show  $A\langle \text{Int}, \star \rangle \approx B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$ . This should hold, since both  
 583 choice types only produce  $\text{Int}$  or  $\star$ , which are consistent with each other and themselves.  
 584 We can start by  $A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rangle \approx \text{Int}$  via MT-IDEMP and  $\text{Int} \approx B\langle \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rangle$  via MT-IDEMP and  
 585 MT-SYM. We can then use MT-VTTRANS to derive  $A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rangle \approx B\langle \text{Int}, \text{Int} \rangle$ . After that,  
 586 we can apply MT-DYNINTRO to replace the first  $\text{Int}$  in  $B$  with a  $\star$ , apply MT-SYM, and  
 587 apply another MT-DYNINTRO to replace the second  $\text{Int}$  in the choice  $A$  with a  $\star$ , yielding  
 588  $B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle \approx A\langle \text{Int}, \star \rangle$ . By applying MT-SYM one more time, we can derive the original  
 589 goal.

590 With  $\approx$ , we can formalize the application rule as follows.

$$\frac{\Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 \quad \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 \quad \text{dom}(M_1) \approx M_2}{\Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}(M_1)}$$

591 Based on this rule and  $\approx$ , we can calculate the type  $B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$  for `widthFunc 5`.

592 We demonstrate the correctness of  $\approx$  by establishing its connection with type  
 593 equivalence ( $\equiv$ ) from [Chen et al. \(2014\)](#) and type consistency ( $\sim$ ) from [Siek & Taha](#)  
 594 [\(2006\)](#) through the following theorems. In the theorems we write  $[M]_\delta \in V$  and  $[M]_\delta \in G$   
 595 to denote that  $[M]_\delta$  yields a variational type (no  $\star$ ) and a gradual type (no variations),  
 596 respectively. The first two theorems state the soundness of  $\approx$ ; the third theorem states its  
 597 completeness.

598 *Theorem 1 (Compatibility encodes equivalence)*

599 If  $M_1 \approx M_2$ , then  $\forall \delta. [M_1]_\delta \in V \wedge [M_2]_\delta \in V \Rightarrow [M_1]_\delta \equiv [M_2]_\delta$

600 *Theorem 2 (Compatibility encodes consistency)*

601 If  $M_1 \approx M_2$ , then  $\forall \delta. [M_1]_\delta \in G \wedge [M_2]_\delta \in G \Rightarrow [M_1]_\delta \sim [M_2]_\delta$ .

602 *Theorem 3 (Equivalence and consistency imply compatibility)*

603  $\forall \delta. [M_1]_\delta \equiv [M_2]_\delta \vee [M_1]_\delta \sim [M_2]_\delta \Rightarrow M_1 \approx M_2$

### 604 4.3 Pattern-Constrained Judgments

605 The goal in this subsection is to type the application `widthFunc fixed` in `widthV`, thus  
 606 solving challenge [C2](#) (error tolerance) for migrational typing. According to the type  
 607 annotation of `widthV`, `widthFunc` has type  $B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle$ , and `fixed` has type  $A\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$ .  
 608 Since it is impossible to derive  $B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle \approx A\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$  (where the former is the domain  
 609 of the function type and the latter is the type of the argument), the application rule from  
 610 Section [4.2](#) fails to assign a type to `widthFunc fixed`. If we terminate the typing process,  
 611 we will not be able to compute any type for `widthV`, failing to provide support for program  
 612 migration.

613 While the compatibility check between  $A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$  and  $B\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$  fails, we observe that  
 614  $\star$ , the first alternative of  $A$ , is compatible with  $B\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$  and  $\text{Int}$ , the second alternative  
 615 of  $A$ , is compatible with  $\star$ , the first alternative of  $B$ . This suggests that we should

20 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

$$\begin{array}{c}
\pi ::= \perp \mid \top \mid d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \\
\lfloor \top \rfloor_\delta = \top \quad \lfloor \perp \rfloor_\delta = \perp \quad \lfloor d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \rfloor_{d.1} = \lfloor \pi_1 \rfloor_{d.1} \quad \lfloor d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \rfloor_{d.2} = \lfloor \pi_2 \rfloor_{d.2} \\
\lfloor d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \rfloor_{d.i} = d\langle \lfloor \pi_1 \rfloor_{d.i}, \lfloor \pi_2 \rfloor_{d.i} \rangle \quad \lfloor \pi \rfloor_{(s;\delta)} = \lfloor \lfloor \pi \rfloor_s \rfloor_\delta \\
\frac{\text{PATCOMP} \quad \forall \delta. \lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top \Rightarrow \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta \approx \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta}{M_1 \approx_\pi M_2} \quad \frac{\text{PATYPING} \quad \forall \delta. \lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top \Rightarrow \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash \lfloor e \rfloor_\delta : \lfloor M \rfloor_\delta}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M} \\
\frac{\text{PATUNARY} \quad \forall \delta. \lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top \Rightarrow \text{op}(\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta) \text{ is defined}}{\text{op}_\pi(M_1) \text{ is defined}} \quad \frac{\text{PATBINARY} \quad \forall \delta. \lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top \Rightarrow \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta \text{ op } \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta \text{ is defined}}{M_1 \text{ op}_\pi M_2 \text{ is defined}}
\end{array}$$

Fig. 9: Patterns and pattern-constrained relations and operations.  $\text{op}$  can be any unary or binary operation on types. The *is defined* stipulations in the premise mean that the operations are defined on their input types, as specified in Figure 4. The *is defined* in the conclusion indicates that the operation can be safely carried out on the migrational type when constricted by  $\pi$ .

616 describe compatibility at a more fine-grained level than simply saying whether or not  
617 two migrational types are compatible. We employ the idea of *typing patterns* ( $\pi$ ) (Chen  
618 *et al.*, 2012) to formalize this idea (see Figure 9). The patterns  $\top$  and  $\perp$  denote that  
619 the compatibility check succeeds and fails, respectively, and the choice pattern  $d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle$   
620 describes the success or failure of compatibility checking within the context of choice  $d$ .

621 In Figure 9, we also define selection on patterns, which is similar to selection on types  
622 ( $\lfloor V \rfloor_\delta$ ) in Figure 5. On page 13, we gave a detailed explanation on selection on types, and  
623 we skip the explanation of selection on patterns here.

624 We can now express the partial compatibility between  $A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$  and  $B\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$  by the  
625 typing pattern  $A\langle \top, B\langle \top, \perp \rangle \rangle$ . It is also possible to give some pattern that has an identical  
626 effect, such as the pattern  $B\langle \top, A\langle \top, \perp \rangle \rangle$ .

627 In Figure 9 we define  $M_1 \approx_\pi M_2$  such that  $M_1$  and  $M_2$  are compatible for all variants of  
628  $\pi$  that are  $\top$ . In contrast, there is no requirement between  $M_1$  and  $M_2$  at other places. For  
629 example,  $\text{Int} \approx_{A\langle \perp, \top \rangle} A\langle \text{Bool}, \text{Int} \rangle$ , since  $\text{Int} \approx \text{Int}$  at  $A.2$  (and since we do not care that  
630  $\text{Int}$  and  $\text{Bool}$  are incompatible at  $A.1$ ).

631 The idea of constraining compatibility with patterns is quite powerful. We can even  
632 generalize it to typing judgments. Specifically, the typing relation  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M$  holds if  
633  $\lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash \lfloor e \rfloor_\delta : \lfloor M \rfloor_\delta$  for all  $\delta$  such that  $\lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top$ . The advantage is that we do not need  
634 to worry about the typing in variants where  $\pi$  has  $\perp$ s. That also means that we should  
635 not use (or trust) the typing result at variants where  $\pi$  has  $\perp$ s. We formally define this  
636 relation in Figure 9. For example, since  $\Gamma \vdash 1 : \text{Int}$  we have  $A\langle \top, \perp \rangle; \Gamma \vdash A\langle 1, \text{True} \rangle : \text{Int}$ ,  
637 even though  $\text{True}$  does not have the type  $\text{Int}$ . We can also generalize this idea to other  
638 operations, such as *dom* and *cod*, again defined in Figure 9.

639 As shown in the rule PATUNARY, we can also use patterns to constrain unary functions  
640 so that they need to be defined for where only the pattern have  $\top$ . In the rule, *op* could be  
641 instantiated to any unary functions, such as *dom* and *cod*. We use the following function

642 *dom* to illustrate this idea.

$$\text{dom}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) = M_1 \quad \text{dom}(\star) = \star \quad \text{dom}(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) = d\langle \text{dom}(M_1), \text{dom}(M_2) \rangle$$

643 The function *dom* is defined for three cases and is undefined for all other inputs.  
 644 For example  $\text{dom}(\text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Bool}) = \text{Int}$  but  $\text{dom}(\text{Int})$  is undefined. How about  
 645  $\text{dom}(A\langle \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Bool}, \text{Int} \rangle)$ ? We can observe that it is defined for the first alternative  
 646 but not the second alternative. In such case, we can constrain *dom* with a pattern to  
 647 indicate that the function does not need to be defined for all alternatives of variations.  
 648 For our example, we can use the pattern  $A\langle \top, \perp \rangle$  to convey that we only need the first  
 649 alternative of *A* to be defined (because the pattern there is a  $\top$ ) while ignore whether  
 650 the second alternative is defined or not (because the pattern there is a  $\perp$ ). With this idea,  
 651  $\text{dom}_{A\langle \top, \perp \rangle}(A\langle \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Bool}, \text{Int} \rangle)$  is defined in both alternatives of *A*. Moreover, for the  
 652 second alternative, we can say the result *dom* is any type because  $\perp$  in that alternative  
 653 indicates that the typing result will be discarded. Only typing results in variants where  
 654 typing pattern has  $\top$  are valid and considered.

655 Similarly, we can define  $\text{cod}_\pi$  if we have a function *cod*, which we define in Figure 10.  
 656 The rule PATBINARY allows us to constrain binary operations or functions in the same way.

657 Based on the idea of pattern-constrained judgments, we can define the following rule  
 658 for typing function applications (where *dom* is defined above and *cod* will be defined in  
 659 Figure 10):

$$\frac{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 \quad \text{dom}_\pi(M_1) \approx_\pi M_2}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_\pi(M_1)}$$

660 With this new rule, which accounts for migrational types with type errors, we  
 661 can revisit the problem of typing `widthFunc fixed`. Let  $\pi = A\langle \top, B\langle \top, \perp \rangle \rangle$ . Since  
 662  $\text{widthFunc} \mapsto A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle$  belongs to  $\Gamma$ , we have  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash \text{widthFunc} : M$ , where  $M =$   
 663  $A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle$ . Similarly, we have  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash \text{fixed} : B\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$ . Next,  $\text{dom}_\pi(M) = A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$ .  
 664 As we have seen earlier,  $A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle \approx_\pi B\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle$ . Thus, all the premises of the application  
 665 rule are satisfied, and we can derive  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash \text{widthFunc fixed} : A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$ . Based on the  
 666 result pattern, we should not trust the typing information at the variant  $\{A.2, B.2\}$  since  
 667  $\llbracket \pi \rrbracket_{\{A.2, B.2\}} = \perp$ .

668 While pattern-constrained judgments simplify the presentation, we still face the  
 669 challenge of finding appropriate patterns, which are inputs to the typing relation. However,  
 670 the pattern is determined by the typing constraints among the subexpressions. For example,  
 671 the type of the argument must match the argument type of the function. The reason we use  
 672  $A\langle \top, B\langle \top, \perp \rangle \rangle$  in typing `widthFunc fixed` is that the application is ill typed at  $\{A.2, B.2\}$ .  
 673 Therefore, in a language with type inference, the pattern will be computed during the  
 674 inference process (Sections 6 and 7).

#### 675 4.4 Typing Rules

676 The typing rules are shown in Figure 10. They are based on the compatibility relation  
 677 (Section 4.2) and pattern-constrained judgments (Section 4.3). The typing judgment has  
 678 the form  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  and expresses that *e* has type *M* under environment  $\Gamma$  constrained  
 679 by the pattern  $\pi$ . The mapping  $\Omega$  collects the types that will be assigned to parameters

22 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

$$\boxed{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega}$$

$$\begin{array}{c}
\text{CON} \frac{c \text{ is of type } \gamma}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash c : \gamma \mid \emptyset} \qquad \text{VAR} \frac{x \mapsto M \in \Gamma}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash x : M \mid \emptyset} \\
\text{ABS} \frac{\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto V \vdash e : M \mid \Omega}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x. e : V \rightarrow M \mid \Omega} \qquad \text{ABSDYN} \frac{\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d(\star, V) \vdash e : M \mid \Omega \quad d \text{ fresh}}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x : \star. e : d(\star, V) \rightarrow M \mid \Omega \cup \{x \mapsto V\}} \\
\text{APP} \frac{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 \mid \Omega_1 \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 \mid \Omega_2 \quad \text{dom}_\pi(M_1) \approx_\pi M_2 \quad M_3 = \text{cod}_\pi(M_1)}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : M_3 \mid \Omega_1 \cup \Omega_2} \\
\text{IF} \frac{(\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_j : M_j \mid \Omega_j)^{j:1..3} \quad \text{Bool} \approx_\pi M_1 \quad M_2 \approx_\pi M_3}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash \text{if } e_1 \text{ then } e_2 \text{ else } e_3 : M_2 \sqcap_\pi M_3 \mid \Omega_1 \cup \Omega_2 \cup \Omega_3} \\
\text{WEAKEN} \frac{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega \quad \pi_1 \leq \pi \quad M =_{\pi_1} M_1}{\pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e : M_1 \mid \Omega} \\
\begin{array}{l}
\text{dom}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) = M_1 \qquad \text{cod}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) = M_2 \\
\text{dom}(\star) = \star \qquad \text{cod}(\star) = \star \\
\text{dom}(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) = d\langle \text{dom}(M_1), \text{dom}(M_2) \rangle \quad \text{cod}(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) = d\langle \text{cod}(M_1), \text{cod}(M_2) \rangle \\
M \sqcap M = M \qquad M_{11} \rightarrow M_{12} \sqcap M_{21} \rightarrow M_{22} = (M_{11} \sqcap M_{21}) \rightarrow (M_{12} \sqcap M_{22}) \\
\star \sqcap M = M \qquad d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \sqcap M = d\langle M_1 \sqcap M, M_2 \sqcap M \rangle \\
M \sqcap \star = M \qquad G \sqcap d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle = d\langle G \sqcap M_1, G \sqcap M_2 \rangle
\end{array} \\
\begin{array}{cc}
\text{PAT-OK} & \text{PAT-ERR} \\
\pi \leq \top & \perp \leq \pi
\end{array} \qquad
\begin{array}{cc}
\text{PAT-TRANS} & \text{PAT-SINCHC} \\
\frac{\pi_1 \leq \pi_2 \quad \pi_2 \leq \pi_3}{\pi_1 \leq \pi_3} & \frac{\pi_1 \leq \pi_2 \quad \pi_1 \leq \pi_3}{\pi_1 \leq d\langle \pi_2, \pi_3 \rangle}
\end{array} \\
\begin{array}{cc}
\text{PAT-CHCSIN} & \text{PAT-CHCCHC} \\
\frac{\pi_1 \leq \pi_3 \quad \pi_2 \leq \pi_3}{d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \leq \pi_3} & \frac{\pi_1 \leq \pi_3 \quad \pi_2 \leq \pi_4}{d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \leq d\langle \pi_3, \pi_4 \rangle}
\end{array}
\end{array}$$

Fig. 10: Typing rules. The operations  $\text{dom}$ ,  $\text{cod}$ , and  $\sqcap$  are undefined for cases that are not listed here. The process for obtaining  $\text{dom}_\pi$  from  $\text{dom}$  is detailed in Section 4.3. The operations  $\text{cod}_\pi$  and  $\sqcap_\pi$  can be obtained similarly through Figure 9.

680 if their  $\star$ s are removed. We assume that parameter names from different functions are  
681 uniquely identified in the domain of  $\Omega$ . The goal of  $\Omega$  is to connect the typing rules here  
682 with those from Figure 4. We discuss this aspect in more detail in Section 4.5 where we  
683 investigate the properties of the type system.

684 The rules for constants (CON) and variables (VAR) are straightforward. They hold  
685 for arbitrary patterns  $\pi$  because constants and bound variables are always well typed.  
686 Moreover, since the types remain unchanged,  $\Omega$  is always  $\emptyset$ . The rule ABS for an  
687 abstraction whose parameter is not annotated with  $\star$  is conventional. In rule ABSDYN for  
688 an abstraction whose parameter is annotated with  $\star$ , we assign the parameter a choice type  
689 where the first alternative is  $\star$  implying that the  $\star$  is kept and the second alternative can be  
690 any type for the body to be well typed. As a result, when variations are first introduced, their  
691 first alternatives are  $\star$ s. This change information is recorded by extending the  $\Omega$  returned  
692 from typing the body of the abstraction.

693 The APP rule for applications is similar to the one in Section 4.3 except that we must  
 694 combine the variational statifiers from typing the two subexpressions. The operations  
 695  $dom_\pi$  and  $cod_\pi$  can be obtained from  $dom$  and  $cod$  respectively using the idea of pattern-  
 696 constrained operations discussed in Section 4.3.

697 The rule IF types conditionals; it relies on an extended version of the meet operation ( $\sqcap$ )  
 698 from Figure 4 that also handles choices. The definition  $\sqcap_\pi$  can be obtained from Figure 9 by  
 699 instantiating the  $op$  in rule PATBINARY with  $\sqcap$ . In Section 4.3, we gave a detailed example  
 700 of deriving  $dom_\pi$  from  $dom$  and  $\sqcap_\pi$  can be derived from  $\sqcap$  similarly.

701 The WEAKEN rule states that if a typing pattern can be used to derive a typing, then  
 702 we can use a less-defined pattern to derive the same typing. The operation  $=_{\pi_1}$  in the  
 703 premise specifies that its arguments must be the same for places where  $\pi_1$  has  $\top$ s. A typing  
 704 pattern  $\pi_1$  is *less defined* than  $\pi_2$  if it contains  $\perp$  values at least everywhere  $\pi_2$  does. The  
 705 purpose of WEAKEN is to make the typing process compositional. Without this rule, the  
 706 whole typing derivation must use the same  $\pi$ . With this rule, we can use different patterns  
 707 for typing the children of a construct but adjust them to use the same pattern when typing  
 708 the construct itself. To illustrate, consider typing an application  $e_1 e_2$ . It is likely that  $e_1$   
 709 and  $e_2$  will contain errors at different variants, and thus the typing patterns for typing them  
 710 will be different. Without WEAKEN, we should use a single pattern for typing these two  
 711 subexpressions. With WEAKEN, we can use different patterns for typing subexpressions,  
 712 and before typing the application itself we can apply WEAKEN to the typing derivation for  
 713 either or both  $e_1$  and  $e_2$  to make their patterns the same. After that, we can apply the APP  
 714 rule.

715 The less-defined relation on patterns, written as  $\pi_1 \leq \pi_2$ , is formally defined in Figure 10.  
 716 The rules PAT-OK and PAT-ERR define that any pattern is less defined than  $\top$  and more  
 717 defined than  $\perp$ . The rule PAT-TRANS defines that the relation is transitive. The last three  
 718 rules handle variational patterns. The rule PAT-SINCHC states that a pattern is less-defined  
 719 than a variational pattern if it is less-defined than both alternatives of the variational pattern.  
 720 The rule PAT-CHCSIN states that a variational pattern is less-defined than a pattern if both  
 721 alternatives are. Finally, the rule PAT-CHCCHC says that two variational patterns satisfy the  
 722 less-defined relation if their corresponding alternatives do.

#### 723 4.5 Properties

724 This subsection investigates the properties of the type system. Since the goal of migrational  
 725 typing in Figure 10 is to type all possible programs that remove  $\star$ s for a given program  
 726 at once, we want to investigate whether migrational typing does it currently for individual  
 727 programs and whether it indeed types all programs that remove  $\star$ s. To this end, we consider  
 728 the relationship of the rules for migrational typing in Figure 10 and the original rules  
 729 for gradual typing in Figure 4. We also consider the relation between different typing  
 730 derivations  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  when different  $\pi$ s and  $M$ s are used for the same  $\Gamma$  and  $e$ , which  
 731 addresses challenge C3 (best typing) from Section 3.

732 We start by introducing some notation. We say a decision  $\delta$  is *complete* for an expression  
 733  $e$  if it contains  $d.1$  or  $d.2$  for each  $d$  created while typing  $e$ . For  $\pi$ , a decision  $\delta$  is complete  
 734 if  $[\pi]_\delta$  yields  $\top$  or  $\perp$ . Note that a complete decision for  $\pi$  may not be complete for  
 735 the expression since patterns compactly represent where typing succeeds and where it

24 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

736 fails. For instance, while typing `rowAtI`, we created five choices  $A, B, D, E$ , and  $F$  for  
 737 the dynamic parameters from left to right, respectively. Thus, each complete decision for  
 738 `rowAtI` contains five selectors. One typing pattern for `rowAtI` is:

$$\pi_a = A\langle E\langle \top, \perp \rangle, B\langle E\langle \top, \perp \rangle, \perp \rangle \rangle$$

739 Both  $\{A.1, E.1\}$  and  $\{A.2, B.2\}$  are complete decisions for  $\pi_a$  but not for `rowAtI`. In the  
 740 case that the whole migration space for an expression is well typed, then the pattern is  
 741 simply  $\top$  and the complete decision is  $\{\}$ . We use the notation  $\delta|_2$  to collect all of choice  
 742 names  $d$  such that  $d.2 \in \delta$ .

743 The notions of decisions ( $\delta$ ), variational statifier ( $\Omega$ ), and statifier ( $\omega$ ) are closely related.  
 744 Specifically, during typing, for each dynamic parameter  $x$ ,  $\Omega$  includes a mapping  $x \mapsto V$ ,  
 745 where  $V$  is the type that will be assigned to the parameter once its  $\star$  annotation is removed.  
 746 Therefore, given  $\Omega$  and  $\delta$ , we can generate a statifier as follows, where  $chc(x)$  returns the  
 747 name of the choice created for  $x$ .

$$\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta) = \{x \mapsto [V]_\delta \mid x \mapsto V \in \Omega \wedge chc(x) \in \delta|_2\}$$

748 For example, let

$$\Omega_a = \{\text{fixed} \mapsto \text{Bool}, \text{widthFunc} \mapsto \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}\} \quad \delta_a = \{A.2, B.1\}$$

749 then  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_a, \delta_a) = \{\text{fixed} \mapsto \text{Bool}\}$ .

The notation  $G_1 \sqsubseteq G_2$  means that  $G_2$  is more static than  $G_1$ ; it is defined as follows.

$$T_1 \sqsubseteq T_2 \quad \star \sqsubseteq \star \quad \star \sqsubseteq G \quad \frac{G_1 \sqsubseteq G_3 \quad G_2 \sqsubseteq G_4}{G_1 \rightarrow G_2 \sqsubseteq G_3 \rightarrow G_4}$$

750 We further say that  $G_2$  is *better* than  $G_1$ , written as  $G_1 \preceq G_2$ , if  $G_1 \sqsubseteq G_2$  or  $G_1 = \theta_2(G_2)$   
 751 for some  $\theta_2$ . Intuitively,  $G_1 \preceq G_2$  if  $G_2$  is equally or more static than  $G_1$  or they are equally  
 752 static and for any static part in  $G_1$ ,  $G_2$  has the same static type or a type variable. For  
 753 example, we have  $\star \rightarrow \alpha \preceq \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int}$  and  $\text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int} \preceq \text{Int} \rightarrow \alpha$ .

754 We next demonstrate the correctness of our type system by showing that, at the places  
 755 where the typing pattern is valid, it assigns the same types to all the programs in the  
 756 migration space as the brute-force approach does.

757 *Theorem 4 ( $\star$  removal soundness)*

758 If  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$ , then  $\forall \delta. [\pi]_\delta = \top \Rightarrow \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); [\Gamma]_\delta \vdash_{GC} e : [M]_\delta$ .

759 This theorem states that, for any removal of  $\star$  annotations, the typing result  
 760 encoded in migrational typing is the same as by typing the program with ITGL.  
 761 For example, for  $\pi'_a = A\langle \top, B\langle \top, \perp \rangle \rangle$  we get  $\pi'_a; \Gamma \vdash \text{width} : M_a \mid \Omega_a$ , where  $M_a =$   
 762  $A\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle \rightarrow B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle \rightarrow B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$  and  $\Omega_a$  is as defined earlier. We can verify  
 763  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_a, \delta_a); \Gamma \vdash_{GC} \text{width} : \text{Bool} \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star$  and  $[M_a]_{\delta_a} = \text{Bool} \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star$ , where  
 764  $\delta_a$  is as defined earlier.

765 Conversely, any removal of  $\star$  that yields a well typed program is encoded in some typing  
 766 derivation in migrational typing, as expressed in the following theorem.

767 *Theorem 5 ( $\star$  removal completeness)*

768 If  $\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e : G$ , then there exists some typing  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  such that  $[\pi]_\delta = \top$ ,  
 769  $[M]_\delta = G$ , and  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta) = \omega$  for some  $\delta$ .



770 We can observe that for a given expression, there may be multiple typing derivations  
 771 based on the typing rules in Figure 10. The reason is that, for example, the variational types  
 772 used for typing the same ABSDYN in different typings could be different. Particularly, we  
 773 want to know if there exists a best typing derivation that is more static and more defined  
 774 (the corresponding typing pattern contains  $\perp$  in fewest variants) than all other derivations.  
 775 Fortunately, this is indeed the case (Lemma 2). We next investigate the relation between  
 776 different typings. In Lemma 1, we will show that different typings can be combined to  
 777 make the result as correct as possible (that is, to minimize  $\perp$ s in the result pattern). In  
 778 Lemma 2, we show different typing can be combined to be made as good as possible (that  
 779 is, to make types more static and more general). Note that the typing process records all  
 780 dynamic parameters and corresponding variational types in  $\Omega$ . As a result, the domain  
 781 of  $\Omega$ s in different typings are the same. However, the ranges could be different because  
 782 different typings may use different  $V$ s in ABSDYN.

783 *Lemma 1*

784 If  $\pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega_1$  and  $\pi_2; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega_2$ , then there is some typing  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  such that  
 785  $\pi_1 \leq \pi$  and  $\pi_2 \leq \pi$ .

786 The following lemma states that we can always find a *better* (in the sense of the better  
 787 relation defined at the beginning of this section, in Page 24) variational statifier and typing  
 788 for any expression.

789 *Lemma 2*

790 If  $\pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e : M_1 \mid \Omega_1$  and  $\pi_2; \Gamma \vdash e : M_2 \mid \Omega_2$ , then there is some typing  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$   
 791 such that  $\forall \delta. [\pi]_\delta = \top \Rightarrow [M_1]_\delta \preceq [M]_\delta \wedge [M_2]_\delta \preceq [M]_\delta \wedge \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta) \preceq$   
 792  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta) \wedge \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta)$ .

793 The properties captured by the previous two lemmas can be combined to show that for  
 794 any expression there exists a typing that has the most defined pattern and the most static  
 795 and general result type. We refer to this typing as the most general static migrational typing,  
 796 abbreviated as the *MGSM typing*.

797 *Theorem 6 (MGSM Typing)*

798 For any  $e$  and  $\Gamma$ , there is a MGSM typing  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  such that for any  
 799  $\pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e : M_1 \mid \Omega_1$ ,  $\forall \delta. [\pi_1]_\delta = \top \Rightarrow [\pi]_\delta = \top \wedge [M_1]_\delta \preceq [M]_\delta$ .

800 *Proof of Theorem 6*

801 The proof of the best typing is a direct consequence of Lemma 1 and Lemma 2, meaning  
 802 that we can produce a most precise and general typing and then give a most defined pattern  
 803 to it.  $\square$

To illustrate the use of Theorem 6, the MGSM typing for `width` is  
 $\pi_b; \Gamma \vdash \text{width} : M_b \mid \Omega_b$ , where

$$\begin{aligned} \Omega_b &= \{\text{fixed} \mapsto \text{Bool}, \text{widthFunc} \mapsto \text{Int} \rightarrow \beta\} & \pi_b &= A\langle \top, B\langle \top, \perp \rangle \rangle \\ M_b &= A\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rangle \rightarrow B\langle \star, \text{Int} \rightarrow \beta \rangle \rightarrow B\langle \star, \beta \rangle. \end{aligned}$$

804 Theorem 6 implies that while an infinite number of typings may be derived (due to the  $\perp$   
 805 pattern), we need only care about the MGSM typing since it encodes all the typings for the  
 806 whole migration space. Sections 6 and 7 investigate the problem of computing the MGSM  
 807 typing.

## 5 Finding the Best Migration

This section addresses challenge C4 (migration extraction) from Section 3, that is, given the MGSM typing, how can we find the most static migrations? We address it by investigating the relationship between different migrations in Section 5.1 and developing an algorithm for extracting the most static migration from the typing pattern of an MGSM typing in Section 5.2.

We use the term *eliminator* to refer to complete decisions. We say that an eliminator  $\delta_2$  is *stricter* than an eliminator  $\delta_1$ , written  $\delta_1 \gg \delta_2$ , if  $\delta_2$  does not select the left alternative (corresponding to  $\star$ ) in more choices than  $\delta_1$ . Formally,

$$\delta_1 \gg \delta_2 :\Leftrightarrow \forall d.d.1 \in \delta_2 \Rightarrow d.1 \in \delta_1$$

We say an eliminator  $\delta$  is *valid* if  $[\pi]_\delta = \top$  where  $\pi$  should be clear from the context. We will use  $\delta^v$  to denote valid eliminators. For example, let

$$\delta_a^v = \{A.1, B.1\} \quad \delta_b^v = \{A.1, B.2\} \quad \delta_c^v = \{A.2, B.1\} \quad \delta_d = \{A.2, B.2\}$$

then  $\delta_a^v \gg \delta_b^v$  and  $\delta_b^v \gg \delta_d$ , but  $\delta_b^v \not\gg \delta_c^v$ . The eliminators  $\delta_a^v$ ,  $\delta_b^v$ , and  $\delta_c^v$  are valid, while  $\delta_d$  is not, with respect to  $\pi_b$  from Section 4.5.

### 5.1 Relationships Between Migrations

Since every migration can be identified by an eliminator for the MGSM typing, and since stricter eliminators correspond to more static migrations, the problem of computing the most static migrations can be reduced to the problem of finding the strictest valid eliminators.

Instead of considering all valid eliminators for an expression (which is exponential in the number of dynamic parameters), we instead consider the valid eliminators of the typing pattern for the MGSM typing of the expression. The reason is that typing patterns are usually small, yielding fewer eliminators that we have to consider (in fact, later results will show that we do not have to consider even all of these). For example, the pattern  $\pi_a$  from Section 4.5 for `rowAtI` has only 5 eliminators while the expression itself has 32. As another example, from the pattern  $\pi_b$ , defined at the end of Section 4.5 (page 25), we can see that  $\delta_{ab}^v = \{A.1\}$  compactly represents  $\delta_a^v$  and  $\delta_b^v$  for `width`.

Our first question is whether any eliminator that is stricter than an invalid eliminator could be valid. This question seems irrelevant for this example because the invalid eliminator  $\delta_d$  is already the strictest for  $\pi_b$ . However, this is not the case in general, and knowing the answer to this question helps us to prune the search space. For example, the eliminator  $\{A.1, B.1, E.2\}$  is invalid for  $\pi_a$ , and we want to know whether any of the stricter eliminators— $\{A.1, B.2, E.2\}$ ,  $\{A.2, B.1, E.2\}$ , and  $\{A.2, B.2, E.2\}$ —are valid. The following theorem answers this question.

#### Theorem 7 (Error Irrecoverability)

Let  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  be an MGSM typing for  $e$  and  $\Gamma$ . If  $[\pi]_\delta = \perp$ , then  $\forall \delta_1. \delta \gg \delta_1 \Rightarrow [\pi]_{\delta_1} = \perp$ .

This theorem implies that we can simply ignore invalid eliminators, and focus on valid ones, since all invalid eliminators lead to ill typed expressions.

846 *Proof*

847 Proof by contradiction. Assume there is some  $\delta_1$  such that  $\delta \gg \delta_1$  but  $[\pi]_{\delta_1}$   
 848  $= \top$ . According to Theorem 4, we have  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_1); [\Gamma]_{\delta} \vdash_{GC} e : [M]_{\delta_1}$ ,  
 849 which means that  $e$  is well typed under the statifier  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_1)$ .  
 850 Based on the definition of statifier generation (Section 4.5), we know that  $\delta \gg$   
 851  $\delta_1$  implies that  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta) \subseteq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_1)$ . Therefore, applying  
 852  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta)$  to  $e$  yields a less static expression than  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_1)$   
 853 does. Based on the static gradual guarantee for ITGL (Miyazaki *et al.*, 2019), the typing  
 854 relation  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); [\Gamma]_{\delta} \vdash_{GC} e : [M]_{\delta}$  is satisfied. According to Theorem 6,  
 855 this implies that  $[\pi]_{\delta} = \top$ , which contradicts our condition that  $[\pi]_{\delta} = \perp$ . Therefore,  
 856 there is no  $\delta_1$  such that  $\delta \gg \delta_1$  but  $[\pi]_{\delta_1} = \top$  exists, completing the proof.  $\square$

857 A valid eliminator for the typing pattern corresponds to potentially many valid  
 858 eliminators for the expression. We say that a valid pattern eliminator  $\delta_1$  *covers* a valid  
 859 expression eliminator  $\delta_2$  if  $\delta_1 \subseteq \delta_2$ . Among all the expression eliminators covered by a  
 860 pattern eliminator, one is the strictest. For example, the eliminator  $\delta_{ab}^v$  for pattern  $\pi_b$  covers  
 861 the eliminators  $\delta_a^v$  and  $\delta_b^v$  for typing `width`, and  $\delta_b^v$  is the strictest. As another example, the  
 862 valid eliminator  $\delta_{ae}^v = \{A.1, E.1\}$  for pattern  $\pi_a$  covers eight valid eliminators (two options  
 863 for each of the three choice names that do not appear in the pattern) for typing `rowAtI`, and  
 864  $\{A.1, E.1, B.2, D.2, F.2\}$  is the strictest among them.

865 Among all expression eliminators covered by a pattern eliminator, stricter ones yield  
 866 better result types. This is expressed by the following theorem.

867 *Theorem 8 (Strict eliminators select better result types)*

868 If  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  is the MGSM typing for  $e$  and  $\Gamma$ , then  $\delta_1^v \gg \delta_2^v \wedge [\pi]_{\delta_1^v} = \top \wedge [\pi]_{\delta_2^v} =$   
 869  $\top \Rightarrow [M]_{\delta_1^v} \preceq [M]_{\delta_2^v}$ .

870 *Proof*

871 Based on Theorem 4, we have  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_1^v); [\Gamma]_{\delta} \vdash_{GC} e : [M]_{\delta_1^v}$   
 872 and  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_2^v); [\Gamma]_{\delta} \vdash_{GC} e : [M]_{\delta_2^v}$ . Since  $\delta_1^v \gg \delta_2^v$ , we have  
 873  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_1^v) \subseteq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta_2^v)$  based on the definition of statifier  
 874 generation (Section 4.5). As a result, more precise types are given to variables in a well  
 875 typed manner and the gradual guarantee (Siek *et al.*, 2015) gives us  $[M]_{\delta_1^v} \preceq [M]_{\delta_2^v}$ .  $\square$

876 As an example illustrating Theorem 8, consider  $\delta_a^v$ ,  $\delta_b^v$ , and  $M_b$ , introduced in  
 877 Section 4.5. We can verify that both  $\delta_a^v \gg \delta_b^v$  and  $[M_b]_{\delta_a^v} \preceq [M_b]_{\delta_b^v}$ , where  $[M_b]_{\delta_a^v} =$   
 878  $\star \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star$ , and  $[M_b]_{\delta_b^v} = \text{Boo1} \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star$ .

879 Theorem 8 provides a way to order the eliminators covered by a single pattern eliminator,  
 880 but how about ordering different valid eliminators of the typing pattern? Considering  
 881 pattern  $\pi_b$ , neither of the valid eliminators  $\delta_b^v$  or  $\delta_c^v$  is stricter than the other. Similarly, for  
 882 pattern  $\pi_a$ , neither of the valid eliminators is stricter than the other. In fact, this property  
 883 holds not only for these two examples, but also for a class of typing patterns that are in  
 884 *pattern normal form*. We say a pattern is in normal form if it does not contain idempotent  
 885 choices (choices with identical alternatives) and does not nest a choice in another choice  
 886 with the same name (no dead alternatives). We capture this property in the following  
 887 theorem.

888 *Theorem 9 (Eliminator Incomparability)*

28 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

889 Let  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  be MGSM typing for  $e$  and  $\Gamma$  and  $\pi$  is in normal form, then  $\# \delta^v. \delta_1^v \gg$   
 890  $\delta^v \wedge \delta_2^v \gg \delta^v$  if  $\delta_1^v$  and  $\delta_2^v$  are distinct.

891 *Proof of Theorem 9*

892 Proof by contradiction. Assume there exists such a  $\delta^v$ . First,  $\delta_1^v$  contains at least one  
 893 selector of the form  $d.1$  for some  $d$ . Otherwise, the program can be fully migrated to  
 894 be static, and the typing pattern will be  $\top$ , making  $\delta_1^v$  and  $\delta_2^v$  be the same. Similarly, this  
 895 holds for  $\delta_2^v$ . Without loss of generality, we assume  $\delta_1^v$  contains  $d_1.1$  and  $\delta_2^v$  contains  $d_2.1$ .  
 896 We consider several cases.

- 897 •  $\delta_1^v = \{d_1.1, d_2.1\}$  and  $\delta_2^v = \{d_1.1, d_2.2\}$  or  $\{d_1.2, d_2.1\}$  or  $\{d_1.2, d_2.2\}$ . Based on  
 898  $\delta_2^v$ ,  $\delta_3^v = \{d_1.1, d_2.2\}$  is a valid eliminator based on the inverse of the implication in  
 899 Theorem 7. From  $\delta_1^v$  and  $\delta_3^v$ , we can infer that both alternatives of  $d_2$  are  $\top$ , meaning  
 900 that it is an idempotent variation and  $\pi$  is not in normal form.
- 901 •  $\delta_1^v = \{d_1.1, d_2.2\}$ ,  $\{d_1.2, d_2.1\}$ , or  $\{d_1.2, d_2.2\}$ . The reasoning is similar to the  
 902 previous case by showing that the variation  $d_2$  is idempotent.
- 903 •  $\delta_1^v = \{d_1.1\}$  and  $\delta_2^v = \{d_1.2, d_2.1\}$ . The decision  $\delta = \{d_1.2, d_2.2\}$  satisfies  $\delta_1^v \gg$   
 904  $\delta \wedge \delta_2^v \gg \delta$ . If  $\delta$  is a valid eliminator, then we can again show that  $d_2$  is idempotent,  
 905 a contradiction that  $\pi$  is in normal form.

906 We could swap the assignments to  $\delta_1^v$  and  $\delta_2^v$ , but this will yield the same proof result.  $\square$

907 It follows from the theorem that for any two valid eliminators  $\delta_1^v$  and  $\delta_2^v$  for  $\pi_1$ ,  $\delta_1^v \not\gg \delta_2^v$   
 908 and  $\delta_2^v \not\gg \delta_1^v$ . Two eliminators that are incomparable with respect to  $\gg$  will remove  $\star$ s  
 909 for different parameters for the same expression, leading to types that are incomparable by  
 910  $\sqsubseteq$  (defined in Section 4), and thus incomparable by  $\preceq$ . For example, since  $\delta_b^v \not\gg \delta_c^v$  and  
 911  $\delta_c^v \not\gg \delta_b^v$ , we have  $G_b \not\preceq G_c$  and  $G_c \not\preceq G_b$ , where  $G_b = \lfloor M_b \rfloor_{\delta_b^v} = \star \rightarrow (\text{Int} \rightarrow \beta) \rightarrow \beta$  and  
 912  $G_c = \lfloor M_b \rfloor_{\delta_c^v} = \text{Bool} \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star$ .

913 Combining Theorems 8 and 9, yields the following result about finding most static  
 914 migrations. We develop an algorithm for extracting such migrations in Section 5.2.

915 *Theorem 10 (Uniqueness of most static migrations)*

916 Let  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  be the MGSM typing for  $e$  and  $\Gamma$ , and  $\pi$  is in normal form. Then the  
 917 number of most static migrations for  $e$  equals the number of valid eliminators for  $\pi$ .

918 *Proof of Theorem 10*

919 The proof follows directly from Theorem 9 and Theorem 8. Theorem 9 implies that  
 920 complete decisions are not comparable and no other complete decisions are better than  
 921 them. Theorem 8 implies that tighter selectors yields more precise types. By definition,  
 922 each complete decision yields a most static migration, since no types better than those  
 923 produced by complete decisions can be assigned to the expression.  $\square$

924 It follows from the theorem that  $e$  has a unique most static migration if  $\pi_1$  has only one  
 925 valid eliminator.

## 926 5.2 Extracting Most Static Migrations

927 The most static migrations for a program are identified by valid eliminators that describe  
 928 whether to pick the  $\star$  annotation or the inferred type for each parameter. We compute this

929 set of eliminators from an MGSM typing in three steps: 1. simplify the typing pattern to its  
 930 normal form, 2. collect the valid eliminators for the normal form, and 3. expand each valid  
 931 eliminator into a strictest eliminator for the corresponding expression.

Simplifying a typing pattern to its normal form has two advantages. First, the valid eliminators are fewer and smaller. Second, we can use the result of Theorem 10 to find most static migrations. We use the following rules to simplify patterns to normal forms.

$$d\langle\pi, \pi\rangle \rightsquigarrow \pi \quad d\langle\pi_1, \pi_2\rangle \rightsquigarrow d\langle[\pi_1]_{d.1}, [\pi_2]_{d.2}\rangle \quad \frac{\pi_1 \rightsquigarrow \pi_2}{\pi[\pi_1] \rightsquigarrow \pi[\pi_2]}$$

932 The first two rules remove idempotent choices and dead alternatives. The third rule enables  
 933 simplifying parts of a larger pattern. For example, we can use the third and the first rule to  
 934 simplify the pattern  $\pi_c = A\langle E\langle B\langle \top, \top \rangle, \perp \rangle, B\langle E\langle \top, \perp \rangle, \perp \rangle \rangle$  to pattern  $\pi_a$  from Section 4.5.

935 We use the function  $ve(\pi)$  to build the set of valid eliminators for a pattern  $\pi$  in normal  
 936 form.

$$ve(\top) = \{\emptyset\} \quad ve(\perp) = \emptyset \quad ve(d\langle\pi_1, \pi_2\rangle) = \{\{d.1\} \cup l \mid l \in ve(\pi_1)\} \cup \{\{d.2\} \cup r \mid r \in ve(\pi_2)\}$$

937 To illustrate the definition of  $ve$ , we consider the calculation process for the pattern  
 938  $A\langle \top, \perp \rangle$ .  $ve(A\langle \top, \perp \rangle) = \{\{A.1\} \cup l \mid l \in ve(\top)\} \cup \{\{A.2\} \cup r \mid r \in ve(\perp)\} = \{\{A.1\} \cup l \mid l \in$   
 939  $\{\emptyset\}\} \cup \{\{A.2\} \cup r \mid r \in \emptyset\} = \{\{A.1\}\} \cup \emptyset = \{\{A.1\}\}$ . This means that the set of  
 940 valid eliminators for  $A\langle \top, \perp \rangle$  contains only one element:  $\{A.1\}$ . Similarly,  $ve(A\langle \perp, \top \rangle)$   
 941  $= \{\{A.2\}\}$ . As another example,  $ve(\pi_a)$  yields  $\{\delta_o^v, \delta_p^v\}$ , where  $\delta_o^v = \{A.1, E.1\}$  and  
 942  $\delta_p^v = \{A.2, B.1, E.1\}$ .

943 Finally, we use the following function  $expand(\delta, \mathcal{D})$  to compute the strictest expression  
 944 eliminator from the given pattern eliminator  $\delta$  and the set  $\mathcal{D}$  of all choice names in the  
 945 expression.

$$expand(\delta, \mathcal{D}) = \delta \cup \{d.2 \mid d \in \mathcal{D} \wedge d.1 \notin \delta\}$$

946 For example, the set of choice names  $\mathcal{D}$  for typing `rowAtI` is  $\{A, B, D, E, F\}$ ,  
 947 and  $expand(\delta_o^v, \mathcal{D})$  yields  $\{A.1, E.1, B.2, D.2, F.2\}$  and  $expand(\delta_p^v, \mathcal{D})$  yields  
 948  $\{A.2, B.1, E.1, D.2, F.2\}$ .

949 Each expanded valid eliminator is a best eliminator that specifies how to migrate the  
 950 program. For example, the first best eliminator for `rowAtI` above removes the  $\star$  annotation  
 951 for `widthFunc`, `table`, and `i`, while the other best eliminator removes the  $\star$  annotation for  
 952 `fixed`, `table`, and `i`.

953 Formally, given an expression  $e$  and its MGSM typing  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$ , then for  
 954 any expanded valid eliminator  $\delta^v$ , we can generate the most static migration using  
 955  $statifierForDesc(\Omega, \delta^v)$ , defined in Page 24.

956 Overall, these three steps provide a simple way to extract the most static migration  
 957 from an MGSM typing. In Section 10, we show that these steps lead to an efficient  
 958 implementation. Usually, the normal form of a typing pattern is small and has only a  
 959 few valid eliminators. For example, if the program is still well typed after removing all  
 960  $\star$  annotations, then the pattern will be  $\top$ , which has only one valid eliminator (the empty  
 961 set). Similarly, if the program is ill typed if any  $\star$  annotation is removed, then there is again  
 962 just one valid eliminator.

30 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

$$\boxed{\Gamma \vdash_C e : M \mid C}$$

$$\begin{array}{c}
\text{CONC} \frac{c \text{ is of type } \gamma}{\Gamma \vdash_C c : \gamma \mid \varepsilon} \quad \text{VARC} \frac{x : M \in \Gamma}{\Gamma \vdash_C x : M \mid \varepsilon} \quad \text{ABSC} \frac{\Gamma, x \mapsto \alpha \vdash_C e : M \mid C \quad \alpha \text{ fresh}}{\Gamma \vdash_C \lambda x. e : \alpha \rightarrow M \mid C} \\
\text{ABSDYNC} \frac{\Gamma, x \mapsto d \langle \star, \alpha \rangle \vdash_C e : M \mid C \quad \alpha \text{ fresh} \quad d \text{ fresh}}{\Gamma \vdash_C \lambda x : \star. e : d \langle \star, \alpha \rangle \rightarrow M \mid C} \\
\text{APPC} \frac{\Gamma \vdash_C e_1 : M_1 \mid C_1 \quad \Gamma \vdash_C e_2 : M_2 \mid C_2 \quad \text{codCst}(M_1) \leftrightarrow (M_3, C_3) \quad \text{domCst}(M_1, M_2) \leftrightarrow C_4 \quad C = C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_3 \wedge C_4}{\Gamma \vdash_C e_1 e_2 : M_3 \mid C} \\
\text{IFC} \frac{\Gamma \vdash_C e_1 : M_1 \mid C_1 \quad \Gamma \vdash_C e_2 : M_2 \mid C_2 \quad \Gamma \vdash_C e_3 : M_3 \mid C_3 \quad M_2 \sqcap M_3 \leftrightarrow (M_4, C_4) \quad C = C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_3 \wedge C_4 \wedge M_1 \approx^? \text{Bool}}{\Gamma \vdash_C \text{if } e_1 \text{ then } e_2 \text{ else } e_3 : M_4 \mid C}
\end{array}$$

Fig. 11: Constraint generation rules

$$\begin{array}{l}
\text{domCst}(\star, M) \leftrightarrow \varepsilon \\
\text{domCst}(M_{11} \rightarrow M_{12}, M) \leftrightarrow M_{11} \approx^? M \\
\text{domCst}(\_, \_) \leftrightarrow \text{Fail} \\
\text{codCst}(\star) \leftrightarrow (\star, \varepsilon) \\
\text{codCst}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) \leftrightarrow (M_2, \varepsilon) \\
\text{codCst}(\_) \leftrightarrow (\kappa, \text{Fail}) \\
\alpha \sqcap M \leftrightarrow (\alpha, \alpha \approx^? M) \\
M \sqcap \alpha \leftrightarrow (\alpha, \alpha \approx^? M) \\
\star \sqcap M \leftrightarrow (M, \varepsilon) \\
M \sqcap \star \leftrightarrow (M, \varepsilon) \\
\_\sqcap\_ \leftrightarrow (\kappa, \text{Fail}) \\
\text{domCst}(\alpha, M) \leftrightarrow \alpha \approx^? M \rightarrow \kappa_2 \\
\text{domCst}(d \langle M_1, M_2 \rangle, M) \leftrightarrow d \langle \text{domCst}(M_1, M), \text{domCst}(M_2, M) \rangle \\
\text{codCst}(\alpha) \leftrightarrow (\kappa_2, \alpha \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2) \\
\text{codCst}(d \langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) \leftrightarrow d \langle \text{codCst}(M_1), \text{codCst}(M_2) \rangle \\
d \langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \sqcap M \leftrightarrow d \langle M_1 \sqcap M, M_2 \sqcap M \rangle \\
M \sqcap d \langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \leftrightarrow d \langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \sqcap M \\
M_{11} \rightarrow M_{12} \sqcap M_{21} \rightarrow M_{22} \leftrightarrow (M_1 \rightarrow M_2, C_1 \wedge C_2) \\
\text{where } M_{11} \sqcap M_{21} \leftrightarrow (M_1, C_1) \\
M_{12} \sqcap M_{22} \leftrightarrow (M_2, C_2)
\end{array}$$

Fig. 12: Auxiliary constraint generation functions.

963 Since normal forms are ideal, we will show in Section 7 how we can efficiently maintain  
964 patterns to be in normal form throughout the type inference process.

## 965 6 Constraint Generation

966 The constraint generation rules are presented in Figure 11. The judgment  $\Gamma \vdash_C e : M$   
967  $\mid C$  states that under  $\Gamma$ , the expression  $e$  has type  $M$  when the constraint  $C$  is solved.  
968 Accordingly,  $e$  and  $\Gamma$  are inputs, while  $M$  and  $C$  are outputs. Note that we now omit  
969 the statifier  $\Omega$  in constraint judgments since it is not needed for type inference. We also  
970 omit  $\pi$  since  $\pi$  is an input in the declarative typing but will be computed through solving  
971 constraints generated here. Constraint solving will be discussed in Section 7. The syntax  
972 of constraints are as follows:

$$C ::= M_1 \approx^? M_2 \mid C \wedge C \mid d \langle C, C \rangle \mid \varepsilon \mid \text{Fail}$$

973 The first form represents type compatibility constraints. Often it is the case that two types  
 974 are only partially compatible. Note, when  $M_1 \approx^? M_2$  is solved, it is not necessary that  $M_1$   
 975 and  $M_2$  are compatible everywhere. As a result, constraint solving result includes a typing  
 976 pattern, which indicates where  $M_1$  and  $M_2$  are indeed compatible. The constraint  $C_1 \wedge C_2$   
 977 defines the conjunction of two constraints  $C_1$  and  $C_2$ , while the constraint  $d\langle C_1, C_2 \rangle$  defines  
 978 a choice between two constraints. The constraint  $\varepsilon$  represents an empty constraint. This is  
 979 needed to represent a judgment where no constraints are generated.

980 Finally, the constraint `Fail` represents a constraint that, when solved, always leads to a  
 981 failure. Such a constraint is needed when, for example,  $dom(\text{Int})$  is calculated during the  
 982 constraint generation process. As `Int` is not a function type,  $dom(\text{Int})$  will always fail. We  
 983 generate a `Fail` to communicate this failure to the constraint solver. The constraint `Fail`  
 984 was absent from the original paper (Campora *et al.*, 2018a). Without it, that work outputs  
 985 a typing pattern and returns a  $\perp$  as the typing pattern to denote that certain constraint will  
 986 definitely fail to solve.

987 A drawback of that approach is that both constraint generation and constraint solving  
 988 output typing patterns, and these patterns have to be combined into a single pattern, which  
 989 is one part of type inference result. That work used the notion of “pattern placeholders”,  
 990 which are introduced during constraint generation and will be plugged in with concrete  
 991 patterns during constraint solving. The introduction of `Fail` simplifies the handling of  
 992 patterns. Specifically, only constraint solving outputs a pattern, and we do not need the  
 993 notion of “pattern placeholders”. Also, the typing pattern has no longer to be part of the  
 994 constraint generation judgment. Moreover, with `Fail` we have simplified the judgments  
 995 and definitions of several auxiliary functions (Figures 11 and 12) in this version.

996 We now walk through each constraint generation rule. The rule `CONC`, generating  
 997 constraints for constants, has a very similar form to `CON` in Figure 10. The rule `VARC`  
 998 for variable references is similar to `VAR` and, like `CONC`, generates the empty constraint.

999 The rule `ABSDYNC` generates constraints for abstractions with dynamic parameters. It  
 1000 helps facilitate migration by creating a fresh choice type with a left alternative containing  
 1001  $\star$  and a right alternative containing a fresh type variable. The type variable is used to  
 1002 infer a new static type for the parameter, if possible. The rules `APPC` and `IFC` are more  
 1003 involved because constraints from premises have to be combined. The rules `APPC` and `IFC`  
 1004 use many auxiliary functions to generate constraints. The functions, defined in Figure 12,  
 1005 take the form:  $domCst(M_1, M_2) \leftrightarrow C$ ,  $codCst(M_1) \leftrightarrow (M_2, C)$ , and  $M_1 \sqcap M_2 \leftrightarrow (M_3, C)$ ,  
 1006 where the objects to the left of  $\leftrightarrow$  are inputs and those to the right are outputs. Essentially,  
 1007 they implement the  $dom$ ,  $cod$ , and  $\sqcap$  operations defined for the declarative type system  
 1008 in Figure 10. Note, in these functions  $\kappa$  denote fresh type variables. We will use such  
 1009 variables in this and next sections.

1010 We illustrate  $domCst$  by considering the example  $domCst(A\langle \star, \alpha \rangle, \text{Int})$ . Since the first  
 1011 argument is a choice type,  $domCst$  proceeds to recursively call on each alternative of  $A$ ,  
 1012 leading to two subproblems  $domCst(\star, \text{Int})$  and  $domCst(\alpha, \text{Int})$ . The first subproblem is  
 1013 handled by the case for  $\star$ , which immediately returns  $\varepsilon$ , meaning that no further constraints  
 1014 need to be solved. The second subproblem is handled by the case of  $domCst$  for type  
 1015 variables. Since  $dom$  always expects a function type, the constraint  $\alpha \approx^? \text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_2$  is  
 1016 generated. The constraints for subproblems are combined together with the choice  $A$ ,  
 1017 yielding the final constraint  $A\langle \varepsilon, \alpha \approx^? \text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_2 \rangle$ .

1018 The following soundness (Theorem 11) and completeness (Theorem 12) theorems state  
 1019 that the constraint generation rules correspond to the declarative typing rules presented in  
 1020 Figure 10. In particular, Theorem 12 implies that constraint generation finds the MGSM  
 1021 typing. Following the spirit of Vytiniotis *et al.* (2011), we use the idea of sound and most-  
 1022 general solutions ( $\theta$ ) for constraints ( $C$ ) in the following theorems (Vytiniotis *et al.* (2011)  
 1023 used the term *guess-free*).  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound for a constraint of the form  $M_1 \approx^? M_2$  if  $\theta(M_1) \approx_\pi$   
 1024  $\theta(M_2)$ , is sound for a constraint  $C_1 \wedge C_2$  or  $d(C_1, C_2)$  if it is sound for both  $C_1$  and  $C_2$ , is  
 1025 sound for `Fail` if  $\pi$  is  $\perp$ , and is always sound for  $\varepsilon$ . In Section 7, we provide a unification  
 1026 algorithm that generates solutions with these desired properties.

1027 *Theorem 11 (Soundness of Constraint Generation)*

1028 If  $\Gamma \vdash_C e : M \mid C$ , then  $\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e : \theta(M) \mid \Omega$  for some  $\Omega$ , where  $(\theta, \pi)$  is a sound solution  
 1029 for  $C$ .

1030 *Theorem 12 (Completeness of Constraint Generation)*

1031 If  $\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$  then  $\Gamma \vdash_C e : M_1 \mid C$  such that  $\pi \leq \pi_1$ ,  $\forall \delta. [\pi]_\delta = \top \Rightarrow [\pi_1]_\delta =$   
 1032  $\top \wedge [M]_\delta \preceq [\theta_1(M_1)]_\delta \wedge [\theta]_\delta = [\theta']_\delta \circ [\theta_1]_\delta$  for some  $\theta'$ , where  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is a sound and  
 1033 most-general solution for  $C$ .

1034 In the theorem, we define  $[\theta]_\delta$  as  $\{\alpha \mapsto [V]_\delta \mid \alpha \mapsto V \in \theta\}$ .

1035 **Two constraint generation examples** The following table lists the constraint generation  
 1036 process for the expression  $\lambda x : \star. \text{succ } (x \text{ True})$ . In each row, we list the subexpression  
 1037 visited, the type of that subexpression, and the constraint generated. Assume the fresh  
 1038 choice and variable generated for the parameter are  $A$  and  $\alpha$ , respectively.

	Subexpression	$M$ (Type)	$C$ (Constraint)
	$x$	$A \langle \star, \alpha \rangle$	$\varepsilon$
	<code>True</code>	<code>Bool</code>	$\varepsilon$
1039	$x \text{ True}$	$A \langle \star, \kappa_2 \rangle$	$A \langle \varepsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \rangle$
	<code>succ</code>	<code>Int</code> $\rightarrow$ <code>Int</code>	$\varepsilon$
	<code>succ</code> $(x \text{ True})$	<code>Int</code>	$A \langle \varepsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4 \rangle$
	$\lambda x : \star. \text{succ } (x \text{ True})$	$A \langle \star, \alpha \rangle \rightarrow \text{Int}$	$A \langle \varepsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4 \rangle$

$$C_1 = \alpha \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2 \quad C_2 = \alpha \approx^? \text{Bool} \rightarrow \kappa_4 \quad C_4 = \text{Int} \approx^? \kappa_2$$

1040 The constraints  $C_1$  and  $C_2$  are generated from the third and fourth premises of APPC for  
 1041 typing  $x \text{ True}$ , respectively. The constraint  $C_4$  is generated from the fourth premise of APPC  
 1042 for handling the application `succ`  $(x \text{ True})$ .

1043 Continuing from the fifth row of the table above, the following table lists additional  
 1044 constraints that will be generated from the expression  $\lambda x : \star. x (\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$ .

	Subexpression	$M$ (Type)	$C$ (Constraint)
	$x$	$A \langle \star, \alpha \rangle$	$\varepsilon$
1045	$x (\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$	$A \langle \star, \kappa_6 \rangle$	$A \langle \varepsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4 \wedge C_5 \wedge C_6 \rangle$
	$\lambda x : \star. x (\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$	$A \langle \star, \alpha \rangle \rightarrow A \langle \star, \kappa_6 \rangle$	$A \langle \varepsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4 \wedge C_5 \wedge C_6 \rangle$

$$C_5 = \alpha \approx^? \kappa_5 \rightarrow \kappa_6 \quad C_6 = \alpha \approx^? \text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_8$$



1046

**7 Unification**

1047 This section presents a unification algorithm for solving the constraints generated in  
1048 Section 6, thus completing the road map presented in Section 3.

1049

**7.1 Solving Compatibility Constraints**

1050 We first motivate the structure and design of the algorithm with the following examples.

- 1051 (i)  $\alpha \approx^? \star \rightarrow \text{Int}$   
1052 (ii)  $A(\star, \text{Bool}) \approx^? \text{Int}$

1053 Our solver must adhere to certain rules to ensure the correctness of type inference,  
1054 including:

- 1055 (I)  $\star$  is compatible with any type (Section 2.1).  
1056 (II) Type variables are only substituted by static types (Section 4).  
1057 (III) The typing pattern produced must be as defined as possible (Section 4).

1058 Problem (i) helps illustrate rule (II). Intuitively,  $\alpha$  should be substituted by a function type  
1059 whose codomain is  $\text{Int}$ , but what should the domain be? Essentially, the domain should be  
1060 an unconstrained type variable so that it can unify with a static type later, if necessary. As  
1061 a result, we generate the substitutions  $\{\kappa_2 \mapsto \text{Int}\} \circ \{\alpha \mapsto \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2\}$ . Since  $\kappa_1$  is a fresh  
1062 type variable that is not mapped to anything, it is unconstrained. In contrast,  $\kappa_2$  is mapped  
1063 to  $\text{Int}$ . This substitution satisfies both rules (I) and (II).

1064 Problem (ii) demonstrates the need for error tolerance in solving constraints. The natural  
1065 way to solve a choice constraint is to decompose it into two constraints. Doing this on  
1066 constraint (ii) yields two subconstraints,  $\star \approx^? \text{Int}$  and  $\text{Bool} \approx^? \text{Int}$ , where  $\pi = A(\pi_1, \pi_2)$ .  
1067 According to rule (I), the first constraint is solved successfully and  $\pi_1$  is updated to  $\top$ .  
1068 The second constraint, however, fails to solve, since  $\text{Bool}$  cannot be made compatible with  
1069  $\text{Int}$ , so we update  $\pi_2$  to  $\perp$ . Consequently, we update  $\pi$  to  $A(\top, \perp)$  to reflect that constraint  
1070 solving fails in A.2. Choosing instead  $\perp$  for  $\pi$  would yield a consistent result but would  
1071 violate rule (III).

1072

**7.2 A Unification Algorithm**

1073 Figure 13 presents a unification algorithm  $\mathcal{U}$ , which takes a constraint and produces a  
1074 substitution  $\theta$  and a pattern  $\pi$ . The algorithm can be understood as extending Robinson's  
1075 unification algorithm (Robinson, 1965a) to handle variational types and dynamic types  
1076 and to support error tolerance. To support error tolerance, the unification not only returns  
1077 a substitution but also a typing pattern. The unification is successful at variants where the  
1078 pattern has  $\top$  and is failed at variants where the pattern has  $\perp$ . In the algorithm, cases (a)  
1079 and (a\*) deal with dynamic types, cases (c), (d), and (d\*) deal with variations. Cases (g)  
1080 through (j) deal with non-compatibility constraints. Other cases of the algorithm resemble  
1081 their counterparts in Robinson's algorithm but still need to account for occurrences of  $\star$   
1082 and variations.

In the figure, we use the following conventions and helper functions. We use  $\kappa$ s to denote fresh type variables. The function  $\text{choices}(M)$  returns the set of choice names in  $M$ ;  $\text{vars}(M)$  returns the set of type variables in  $V$ . The predicate  $\text{hasDyn}(M)$  determines

## 34 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

- $$\mathcal{U} : \mathcal{C} \rightarrow \theta \times \pi$$
- (a)  $\mathcal{U}(\star \approx^? M) = (\emptyset, \top)$
  - (a\*)  $\mathcal{U}(M \approx^? \star) = \mathcal{U}(\star \approx^? M)$
  - (b)  $\mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? M)$ 
    - $\mid \alpha \notin \text{vars}(M) \wedge \neg \text{hasDyn}(M) = (\{\alpha \mapsto M\}, \top)$
    - $\mid d \in \text{choices}(M) = \mathcal{U}(d(\alpha, \alpha) \approx^? M)$
    - $\mid \alpha \notin \text{vars}(M) \wedge M$  is of form  $M_1 \rightarrow M_2 =$ 
      - $\text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2 \approx^? M_1 \rightarrow M_2) \text{ in } (\theta_2 \circ \theta_1, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi_1)$
      - $\mid \text{otherwise} = (\emptyset, \perp)$
  - (b\*)  $\mathcal{U}(M \approx^? \alpha) = \mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? M)$
  - (c)  $\mathcal{U}(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \approx^? d\langle M_3, M_4 \rangle) =$ 
    - $\text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(M_1 \approx^? M_3); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(M_2 \approx^? M_4); \theta' = \text{merge}(d, \theta_1, \theta_2)$
    - $\text{in } (\theta', d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle)$
  - (d)  $\mathcal{U}(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \approx^? M) =$ 
    - $\text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(M_1 \approx^? [M]_{d.1}); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(M_2 \approx^? [M]_{d.2}); \theta' = \text{merge}(d, \theta_1, \theta_2)$
    - $\text{in } (\theta', d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle)$
  - (d\*)  $\mathcal{U}(M \approx^? d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) = \mathcal{U}(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \approx^? M)$
  - (e)  $\mathcal{U}(T_1 \approx^? T_2) = \text{if } \text{robinson}(T_1, T_2) = \theta' \text{ then } (\theta', \top) \text{ else } (\emptyset, \perp)$
  - (f)  $\mathcal{U}(M_{11} \rightarrow M_{12} \approx^? M_{21} \rightarrow M_{22}) =$ 
    - $\text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(M_{11} \approx^? M_{21}); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(\theta_1(M_{12}) \approx^? \theta_1(M_{22})) \text{ in } (\theta_2 \circ \theta_1, \pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2)$
  - (g)  $\mathcal{U}(\varepsilon) = (\emptyset, \top)$
  - (h)  $\mathcal{U}(d\langle C_1, C_2 \rangle) =$ 
    - $\text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(C_1); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(C_2); \theta' = \text{merge}(d, \theta_1, \theta_2)$
    - $\text{in } (\theta', d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle)$
  - (i)  $\mathcal{U}(C_1 \wedge C_2) = \text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(C_1); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(\theta_1(C_2)) \text{ in } (\theta_2 \circ \theta_1, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi_1)$
  - (j)  $\mathcal{U}(\text{Fail}) = (\emptyset, \perp)$

Fig. 13: A unification algorithm.

whether  $\star$  occurs anywhere in  $M$ . The function *merge* combines the substitutions from solving the subproblems of a choice constraint. For example, given  $d$ ,  $\theta_1 = \{\alpha \mapsto \text{Int}\}$ , and  $\theta_2 = \{\alpha \mapsto \text{Bool}\}$ , we have  $\text{merge}(d, \theta_1, \theta_2)(\alpha) = \{\alpha \mapsto d\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle\}$ . Formally, the definition of *merge* (for each  $\alpha$  in  $\theta_1 \cup \theta_2$ ) is:

$$\text{merge}(d, \theta_1, \theta_2)(\alpha) = d\langle \text{get}(\alpha, \theta_1), \text{get}(\alpha, \theta_2) \rangle \text{ where } \alpha \in \text{dom}(\theta_1) \cup \text{dom}(\theta_2)$$

$$\text{get}(\alpha, \theta) = \begin{cases} M & \alpha \mapsto M \in \theta \\ \kappa & \text{otherwise} \end{cases}$$

1083 Intuitively, if  $\alpha \in \text{dom}(\theta)$ , then  $\text{get}(\alpha, \theta)$  returns the image of  $\alpha$  in  $\theta$ . Otherwise,  $\text{get}(\alpha, \theta)$   
 1084 returns a fresh type variable. Recall that  $\kappa$  denotes a fresh type variable.

1085 We now briefly walk through each case of  $\mathcal{U}$ . Some cases of  $\mathcal{U}$  have dual cases, and  
 1086 names of such cases differ by a  $\star$ . Essentially, the starred version delegates the real solving  
 1087 task to the case without a  $\star$ . Case (a) handles the trivial constraints involving  $\star$ . Such  
 1088 constraints are simply discarded without generating any mapping. We return  $\top$  as the  
 1089 pattern, since  $\star$  is compatible with any type. More importantly for  $\alpha \approx^? \star$ , case (a) takes  
 1090 priority over (b), ensuring that the substitution  $\{\alpha \mapsto \star\}$  is not generated.

1091 Case (b) unifies a type variable  $\alpha$  with a migrational type  $M$ . This case includes many  
 1092 subcases. First, if  $M$  does not contain  $\star$  and  $\alpha$  does not occur in  $M$ , then  $\alpha$  is directly  
 1093 mapped to  $M$ . For example, given  $\alpha \approx^? A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$ , the substitution  $\{\alpha \mapsto A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle\}$   
 1094 is returned, and  $\pi$  is updated to  $\top$ . Second, if  $M$  contains variation, the result is computed

1095 via case (d). For example, the problem  $\alpha \approx^? A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$  is transformed into  $A\langle \alpha, \alpha \rangle \approx^?$   
 1096  $A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle$ .

Next, if  $M$  is a function type that contains  $\star$  and  $\alpha$  does not occur in  $M$ , then we transform  $\alpha$  into a function type by using fresh type variables and delegate the solving to case (f). The problem (i) in Section 7.1 falls in this case. This case essentially solves two constraints, and we will have two typing patterns ( $\pi_1$  and  $\pi_2$  in the algorithm). We need to combine them into one. The resulting pattern must be restricted enough to create a valid solving result but well defined enough to give useful information about where constraint solving succeeds. The operation  $\sqcap$ , reproduced from above Lemma 17 for readability, can be viewed as a meet operation over the *less defined* partial order on typing patterns in Figure 10. It creates the greatest lower bound of two patterns, ensuring that the most defined pattern is used for solving the constraint.

$$\begin{aligned} \top \sqcap \pi &= \pi & d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \sqcap d\langle \pi_3, \pi_4 \rangle &= d\langle \pi_1 \sqcap \pi_3, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi_4 \rangle \\ \perp \sqcap \pi &= \perp & d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \sqcap \pi &= d\langle \pi_1 \sqcap \pi, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi \rangle \end{aligned}$$

1097 Back to case (b), if all previous subcases fail,  $\perp$  is returned, indicating that the constraint  
 1098 failed to solve.

1099 Case (c) handles constraints involving two choice types that share an outer choice name.  
 1100 It decomposes the constraint into two smaller problems and solves them individually.  
 1101 For instance, consider the constraint  $A\langle \star, \alpha \rangle \approx^? A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle$ . This constraint will be  
 1102 decomposed into  $\star \approx^? \text{Int}$  and  $\alpha \approx^? \text{Bool}$ , which will be solved by (a) and (b), respectively.  
 1103 Case (d) unifies a choice type with another type not handled by case (c). This case employs  
 1104 a similar implementation idea as case (c) does. For example, for  $A\langle \star, \text{Int} \rangle \approx^? \text{Int}$ , the two  
 1105 smaller constraints to be solved are  $\star \approx^? \text{Int}$  and  $\text{Int} \approx^? \text{Int}$ . Case (e) unifies two static  
 1106 types and is delegated to Robinson's unification algorithm (Robinson, 1965b). Case (f)  
 1107 unifies two function types by unifying their respective argument and return types. Cases  
 1108 (g), (h), (i), and (j) deal with non-compatibility constraints.

1109 To keep patterns in normal form, we also perform the following optimizations to prevent  
 1110 idempotent choices patterns from being created. In cases (c) and (f), when creating the  
 1111 choice pattern  $d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle$ , we check if  $\pi_1$  and  $\pi_2$  are the same; if so, the choice pattern is  
 1112 replaced by  $\pi_1$ . In the last two cases of  $\sqcap$  in Section 6, we perform the same optimization.  
 1113 After this, the algorithm maintains patterns in normal forms, since the generated constraints  
 1114 do not contain dead alternatives and since the case (d) of  $\mathcal{U}$  prevents dead alternatives from  
 1115 being introduced.

1116 **Unification examples** In Section 6 we generated two constraints for the expressions  $\lambda x: \star$   
 1117  $\text{.succ } (x \text{ True})$  and  $\lambda x: \star \text{.}x(\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$ . We use these two constraints to illustrate the  
 1118 unification process.

1119 The first constraint is  $A\langle \varepsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4 \rangle$ . For this constraint, case (h) applies, which  
 1120 breaks the variational constraint into two smaller constraints in each alternative and then  
 1121 combine the results from alternatives. The left alternative has the constraint  $\varepsilon$ , which will  
 1122 be solved by case (g) with the solution  $(\theta_l, \top)$ , where  $\theta_l = \emptyset$ . The right alternative has  
 1123 the constraint  $C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4$ . We will repeatedly use case (i) to handle each subconstraint  
 1124  $C_1$  through  $C_4$ . Since there are no  $\star$ s and variations in these constraints, they degenerate  
 1125 to conventional type equality constraints. We can use *robinson's* unification algorithm to

36 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

1126 solve them. The unifier is

$$\theta_r = \{ \alpha \mapsto \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int}, \kappa_1 \mapsto \text{Bool}, \kappa_2 \mapsto \text{Int}, \kappa_4 \mapsto \text{Int} \}$$

1127 The typing pattern for solving them is  $\top$  as the solving for each constraint returns  $\top$ .

After we have the solutions for both alternatives, we will now combine them together. First, the combined typing pattern is  $A\langle \top, \top \rangle$ , which simplifies to  $\top$ , meaning that the type inference succeeds everywhere. Next, we combine unifiers with the function *merge* defined earlier in this subsection. Note, since  $\theta_l$  is  $\emptyset$ , the second case of *merge* will handle each mapping in  $\theta_r$ . For example, as  $\alpha \mapsto \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int} \in \theta_r$ , then the merged substitution includes  $\alpha \mapsto A\langle \kappa_8, \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle$ , where  $\kappa_8$  is a fresh type variable. Here we use a fresh type variable in the first alternative to denote that the first alternative for  $\alpha$  is not constrained yet, allowing future unification with any type, if necessary. Overall, let  $\theta_m$  be the substitution after merging  $\theta_l$  and  $\theta_r$ , then

$$\theta_m = \{ \alpha \mapsto A\langle \kappa_8, \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle, \kappa_1 \mapsto A\langle \kappa_9, \text{Bool} \rangle, \kappa_2 \mapsto A\langle \kappa_{10}, \text{Int} \rangle, \kappa_4 \mapsto A\langle \kappa_{12}, \text{Int} \rangle \}$$

1128 Substituting the result type  $A\langle \star, \kappa_2 \rangle \rightarrow \text{Int}$  with  $\theta_m$  yields the type  
 1129  $A\langle \star, A\langle \kappa_8, \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle \rangle \rightarrow \text{Int}$ , which simplifies to the type  $A\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle \rightarrow \text{Int}$   
 1130 after we eliminate the unreachable alternative  $\kappa_8$ . Since the combined typing pattern is  
 1131  $\top$  and selecting  $\top$  with  $\{A.2\}$  yields  $\top$ , it means that we can migrate  $x$ , the parameter  
 1132 associated with the choice  $A$ . Moreover, based on the result type of  $A\langle \star, \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int} \rangle \rightarrow \text{Int}$ ,  
 1133 we know the migrated expression has the type  $(\text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int}) \rightarrow \text{Int}$ .

1134 Now we solve the constraint  $A\langle \varepsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4 \wedge C_5 \wedge C_6 \rangle$  generated for the expression  
 1135  $\lambda x: \star. x(\text{succ}(x \text{True}))$ . We proceed similarly as before. In particular, constraint solving  
 1136  $C_1$  through  $C_4$  yields the unifier  $\theta_r$  mentioned above. We then need to solve  $C_5$  and  $C_6$  from  
 1137  $\theta_r$ . When solving  $C_6$ , we need to unify  $\text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int}$  with  $\text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_8$ , which fails. The pattern  
 1138 returned is thus  $\perp$ . Therefore, the pattern for solving the whole constraint is  $A\langle \top, \perp \rangle$ . Based  
 1139 on the pattern we know that we can not migrate  $x$ .

1140 Note, even though our approach can not migrate  $x$ , types more precise than  $\star$  could  
 1141 actually be assigned to  $x$ , such as  $\star \rightarrow \text{Int}$ . The reason we cannot find this migration is that  
 1142  $\lambda x. x(\text{succ}(x \text{True}))$  is not well-typed under type inference by [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#),  
 1143 and our type inference can be considered as the variational version of theirs. We provide  
 1144 an extension to the unification algorithm  $\mathcal{U}$  to infer more precise types in Section 9.2.

### 1145 7.3 Properties

1146 We now investigate the properties of  $\mathcal{U}$ . First,  $\mathcal{U}$  is terminating.

1147 *Theorem 13 (Termination)*

1148 Given  $C$ ,  $\mathcal{U}(C)$  terminates.

1149 Next, we show that  $\mathcal{U}$  is correct by showing that it is both sound and complete. For  
 1150 simplicity, we state the result for constraints of the form  $M_1 \approx^? M_2$  only. In fact, we  
 1151 can transform other forms into this form. For example,  $d\langle M_{11} \approx^? M_{12}, M_{21} \approx^? M_{22} \rangle$  can  
 1152 be transformed into  $d\langle M_{11}, M_{21} \rangle \approx^? d\langle M_{12}, M_{22} \rangle$ . Note that  $\pi$  in the constraint is just a  
 1153 placeholder and will be updated when the constraint solving finishes.

1154 *Theorem 14 (Soundness)*

1155 If  $\mathcal{U}(M_1 \approx^? M_2) = (\theta, \pi')$ , then  $\theta(M_1) \approx_{\pi'} \theta(M_2)$ .

1156 *Theorem 15 (Completeness)*

1157 Given  $M_1 \approx^? M_2$ , if  $\theta_1(M_1) \approx_{\pi_1} \theta_1(M_2)$ , then  $\mathcal{U}(M_1 \approx^? M_2) = (\theta_2, \pi_2)$  such that  $\pi_1 \leq \pi_2$   
 1158 and  $\theta_1 = \theta \circ \theta_2$  for some  $\theta$ .

1159 The idea of the proof is to go through all possible constructs of the type  $M$  and show  
 1160 that  $\mathcal{U}$  covers all possibilities. To establish that most general unifiers exist, we get the  
 1161 results directly from the induction hypothesis (and compose the mgus of the subterms) or  
 1162 use proof by contradiction. As the proof is standard and lengthy, we omit it here.

## 1163 8 Introducing Dynamism for Fixing Static Type Errors

1164 Fixing static type errors by introducing  $\star$ s could be useful under several scenarios. First,  
 1165 when migrating a program, the user may have added static types that cause type errors.  
 1166 To pass static type checking of gradual typing, some added type annotations should be  
 1167 removed. Second, the addition of dynamic types can be used to silence type errors and  
 1168 defer the reporting of type errors to runtime (Bayne *et al.*, 2011; Vytiniotis *et al.*, 2012).  
 1169 This idea is particularly intriguing for fixing static type errors as type error messages  
 1170 generated by compilers are often opaque and difficult to understand (Loncaric *et al.*, 2016;  
 1171 Serrano & Hage, 2016; Munson & Schilling, 2016; Pavlinovic *et al.*, 2014; Marceau *et al.*,  
 1172 2011a,b). For example, the work by Bayne *et al.* (2011) shows that obtaining even partial  
 1173 result of ill typed programs helps programmers to understand type errors and accelerate  
 1174 program development. Our recent work indicates that gradual typing leads to more concrete  
 1175 feedback than deferred type errors for ill typed programs (Chen & Campora III, 2019).  
 1176 In particular, in some situations while deferred type errors dump compile-time error  
 1177 messages, gradual typing returns values to the programmer.

1178 A simple approach for removing type errors is adding  $\star$  annotations to all parameters,  
 1179 which are static by default. However, this approach is undesirable for several reasons.  
 1180 First, adding a  $\star$  annotation to every single parameter is laborious to programmers. Second,  
 1181 adding all  $\star$ s hurts the efforts of migrating programs to be static. Third, the program is  
 1182 likely to lose useful type information in many locations.

1183 For this reason, our goal here is to develop a solution to question Q2. Specifically, for a  
 1184 statically ill typed program, we aim to find a minimum set of parameters such that replacing  
 1185 them with  $\star$ s removes the type error. It turns out that introducing as few dynamic types as  
 1186 possible for answering Q2 is equally tricky as removing as many dynamic types as possible.  
 1187 To illustrate, consider the following program `rowAtISt`, which shares the body with `rowAtI`  
 1188 but removes  $\star$ s from all its parameters.

```
rowAtISt headOrFoot fixed widthFunc table border i =
  let widest = maximum (map length table)
      row = table !! i
      width = if fixed then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc widest
  in if headOrFoot
      then replicate (width + 2) border
      else border ++ take width (row ++ replicate (width-length row) ' ')
      ++ border
```

38 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

1189 This function is ill typed since, for example, the then-branch for computing `width` requires  
 1190 `widthFunc` to have the type `Bool → Int` and the else-branch requires it to have the type  
 1191 `Int → Int`.

1192 The difficulties in adding `*`s are similar to the ones espoused for removing `*`s in  
 1193 Section 1.1. There is an exponential number of ways `*`s can be added to the program;  
 1194 adding `*`s to all parameters introduces more dynamism than desired. Some dynamism can  
 1195 be avoided by adding `*` annotations in a left to right manner, but this is inefficient and can  
 1196 still add unnecessary dynamism. For example, following this process on `rowAtISt` leads  
 1197 to a migration that add `*`s from `headOfFoot` to `border`, since only then `rowAtISt` becomes  
 1198 well typed. In fact, however, the dynamism on, for example, `table` is unnecessary. If the  
 1199 programmer wants to remove such unnecessary dynamism, they encounter the exact same  
 1200 difficulties detailed in Section 1.1. The similarity in difficulties inspires our solution to  
 1201 introducing dynamism, which is detailed in the next subsection.

### 1202 8.1 Duality to Removing Dynamism

1203 The program `rowAtISt` can be thought of as one of the programs in the migration space of  
 1204 `rowAtI` in Figure 1. In fact, it is the bottom-most program in the figure had we listed out the  
 1205 full migration space there. Recall that programs 3 and 5 were the *most static migrations* for  
 1206 program 1. While introducing `*`s for `rowAtISt`, programs 3 and 5 are likewise the programs  
 1207 we desire since they keep as many static types as possible and are still well typed.

1208 We can envision organizing the whole migration space into a lattice where more dynamic  
 1209 programs are in the upper portions of the lattice (Takikawa *et al.*, 2016). The process of  
 1210 *removing* dynamism to make the program static keeps going *down* the lattice *before* a type  
 1211 error *appears*. The process of *introducing* dynamism to fix type errors keeps going *up* the  
 1212 lattice *until* type errors *disappear*. Overall, these two processes are *dual*. This fact inspires  
 1213 our formal development to realize the process of introducing dynamism, which we shall  
 1214 see next.

1215 **Typing rules** In removing dynamism, we introduce variations for parameters whose type  
 1216 annotations are `*`s and not to others. Based on the duality, we should now introduce  
 1217 variations to parameters *without* `*` annotations and not to others. Specifically, we define  
 1218 a new type system using the judgment form  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash_D e : M \mid \Omega$ . This judgment has the same  
 1219 meaning as the one in Figure 10 and shares the same rules as that one except for ABS and  
 1220 ABSDYN, for which typing rules are as follows.

$$\text{ABS} \frac{\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d \langle \star, V \rangle \vdash_D e : M \mid \Omega \quad d \text{ fresh}}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash_D \lambda x. e : d \langle \star, V \rangle \rightarrow M \mid \Omega \cup \{x \mapsto d \langle \star, V \rangle\}}$$

$$\text{ABSDYN} \frac{\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto \star \vdash_D e : M \mid \Omega}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash_D \lambda x : \star. e : \star \rightarrow M \mid \Omega}$$

1221 These two rules are dual to the corresponding ones in Figure 10. For an abstraction with  
 1222 a static type, the type error may be removed by changing its parameter to have the dynamic  
 1223 type. We express this by creating a fresh variation with its first alternative being `*`, as can

1224 be seen in the ABS rule. The rule then records the changes in the variational statifier. For  
 1225 ABSDYN, no changes will be made for the parameter type, and thus no variations are created  
 1226 in the rule, since our goal is to fix static type errors and *not* to migrate programs towards  
 1227 using more static typing.

1228 Using the given typing rules, we can derive the following type for `rowAtISt`, assuming  
 1229 the variation names for parameters from left to right are  $A, B, D, E, F, G$ .

$$A\langle\star, \text{Bool}\rangle \rightarrow B\langle\star, \text{Bool}\rangle \rightarrow D\langle\star, (\text{Int} \rightarrow \text{Int})\rangle \rightarrow E\langle\star, [[\text{Char}]]\rangle \rightarrow F\langle\star, \alpha\rangle \rightarrow G\langle\star, \text{Int}\rangle \rightarrow [\text{Char}]$$

1230 The typing pattern for it is:

$$\pi_d = B\langle F\langle \top, \perp \rangle, D\langle F\langle \top, \perp \rangle, \perp \rangle \rangle$$

1231 **Connection to ITGL** Each variational statifier (in this context perhaps it should be  
 1232 renamed to dynamifier) generated by the  $\vdash_D$  type system now collects parameters for which  
 1233  $\star$  annotations are added (instead of removed as was done previously). From the variational  
 1234 statifier, we can generate a statifier for each given decision as follows.

$$\Omega[\delta] = \{x \mapsto [M]_\delta \mid x \mapsto M \in \Omega\}$$

The generated statifier coerces certain parameters to have type  $\star$ s and leaves others to their original types. We can define a type system similar to the type system in Figure 4 that types gradual expressions under updates from statifiers. The new type system is the same as the one in Figure 4 except for the rules ABS and ABSDYN, which are presented below.

$$\text{ABS} \frac{\omega; \Gamma, x \mapsto \omega(x) \vdash_{GCD} e : G}{\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GCD} \lambda x. e : \omega(x) \rightarrow G} \quad \text{ABSDYN} \frac{\omega; \Gamma, x \mapsto \star \vdash_{GCD} e : G}{\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GCD} \lambda x : \star. e : \star \rightarrow G}$$

1235 In ABS, a parameter with a static type is maybe assigned a  $\star$  if the  $\omega$  specifies so. For  
 1236 functions with  $\star$  parameters, handled by ABSDYN, the typing rule does not update their  
 1237 types.

1238 **Finding error fixes** The  $\vdash_D$  typing relation indeed finds correct and complete fixes to type  
 1239 errors, as captured in the following theorems, which serve a similar goal as Theorems 4  
 1240 through 6 served in the type system of removing dynamism. The proofs of these theorems  
 1241 thus follow those closely and are omitted here.

1242 *Theorem 16 (Error Fixing Soundness)*

1243 Given  $e$ , and  $\Gamma$  assume  $e$  cannot be typed in ITGL under  $\Gamma$ . Let  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash_D e : M \mid \Omega$ . If  
 1244  $[\pi]_{\delta} = \top$ , then  $\Omega[\delta]; \Gamma \vdash_{GCD} e : G$  for some type  $G$ .

1245 *Theorem 17 (Error Fixing Completeness)*

1246 If  $\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GCD} e : G$ , then there exists some typing  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash_D e : M \mid \Omega$  where  $[M]_{\delta} = G$  and  $\Omega[\delta]$   
 1247 for some decision  $\delta$ .

1248 The previous theorem indicates that we can use migrational typing to fix errors but does  
 1249 not state that the fixes are minimal. The following theorem states that we can find a most  
 1250 general, least dynamic fix for a program. We call this the MGDM typing.

1251 *Theorem 18 (Existence of the MGDM typing)*

40 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

1252 Given any  $e$  and  $\Gamma$ , there is a MGDM typing  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash_D e : M \mid \Omega$  such that for any  
1253  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash_D e : M_1 \mid \Omega_1$  we have  $\forall \delta. \lfloor \pi_1 \rfloor_\delta = \top \Rightarrow \lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top \wedge \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta \preceq \lfloor M \rfloor_\delta$ .

1254 From the typing pattern  $\pi$  in MGDM, we can reuse the machinery to find the best  
1255 migration in Section 5.2 for finding migrations that fix type errors by introducing fewest  
1256  $\star$ s to parameters. For example, the  $\pi$  for the MGDM of `rowAtIst` is  $\pi_d$  given earlier. This  
1257 pattern indicates that either `fixed` and `border` should have  $\star$ s to remove the type error, or  
1258 `widthFunc` and `border` should have  $\star$ s.

## 1259 8.2 Discussion

1260 This section demonstrates that migrational typing is flexible and can be easily adapted  
1261 to solve another interesting program migration problem. The fundamental reason is that  
1262 migrational typing provides an efficient method to explore the typing of the full migration  
1263 space and extract the desired migrations from that space, which naturally lends itself to  
1264 solving other migration problems.

1265 It is interesting to see if we can fix type errors and migrate programs to utilizing more  
1266 static typing simultaneously. Essentially, such a process first adds  $\star$  annotations to remove  
1267 the type error and then inspects to see if other  $\star$  annotations can be safely removed after  
1268 the error is fixed. Note that typing rules in Figure 10 introduce variations for parameters  
1269 with  $\star$ s and those in this section introduce variations for parameters that have no  $\star$ s. This  
1270 suggests that the type system that simultaneously fixes type errors and migrates programs  
1271 should create variations for *all* parameters. Specifically, the `ABSDYN` rule should be the  
1272 same as the one in Figure 10 while `ABS` be the same to the one in  $\vdash_D$ . After that, we can  
1273 use the method described in Section 5.2 to extract the migration that removes type errors as  
1274 well as migrate the program to be as static as possible.

1275 The simplicity of the type system for this purpose echoes our early observation about  
1276 the flexibility and adaptability of migrational typing.

## 1277 9 Extensions

1278 In this section, we consider how to support additional language features in our migrational  
1279 type system. First, we show that our migrational type system is flexible and can support  
1280 extensions that make the source language more expressive for programmers. Then, we  
1281 cover other uses of migrational typing, for example allowing programmers to indicate  
1282 which regions they want to remain dynamic or static.

### 1283 9.1 Other Language Features

1284 Our version of ITGL, given in Figure 10, restricts parameters to be either unannotated  
1285 or annotated by  $\star$ . The formulation of gradual typing by [Garcia & Cimini \(2015\)](#) allows  
1286 arbitrary gradual type annotations on parameters, and also supports type ascription, that is,  
1287 asserting by  $e :: G$  that expression  $e$  has type  $G$ .

1288 We can extend our type system to support arbitrary gradual type annotations as follows.  
1289 Given an abstraction  $\lambda x : G.e$ , if  $G = \star$  or  $G$  is fully static, type the abstraction as usual; if



1290  $G$  is a complex type containing  $\star$  types, replace  $G$  by a choice whose first alternative is  $G$   
 1291 and whose second alternative replaces all dynamic parts by arbitrary types. For example, if  
 1292  $G = \text{Int} \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star$ , then the type of the parameter is  $d\langle \text{Int} \rightarrow \star \rightarrow \star, \text{Int} \rightarrow V_1 \rightarrow V_2 \rangle$ , where  
 1293  $d$  is fresh. To generate the corresponding constraint (Section 6), we replace  $V_1$  and  $V_2$  by  
 1294 fresh type variables. Note that this extension still tries to assign full static types for  $\star$ s. As  
 1295 such, this extension will not be able to find a migration for  $\lambda x: \star. x(\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$ , as shown in  
 1296 Section 1.3. The extension in Section 9.2 is able to infer partial static types.

1297 We can extend our type system to support type ascription with the following typing rule.

$$\frac{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M \mid \Omega \quad G \approx_{\pi} V \quad M \approx_{\pi} d\langle G, V \rangle}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash (e :: G) : d\langle G, V \rangle \mid \Omega \cup \{e \mapsto V\}}$$

1298 The second premise ensures that the static parts of the ascribed type  $G$  are copied to the  
 1299 second alternative of the choice. The third premise ensures that the type of the expression  
 1300  $M$  is compatible with the ascribed type and also a corresponding type  $V$  with all  $\star$  types  
 1301 removed. We can update the structure of  $\Omega$  to accommodate this rule by defining its  
 1302 domain to be program locations rather than parameter names. We use  $e$  here as shorthand  
 1303 for the location of  $e$ .

1304 Finally, we can also add support for let-polymorphism. The approach is straightforward,  
 1305 but the notations become heavier. We use  $\bar{\alpha}$  to denote a list of type variables and  $\{\bar{\alpha} \mapsto V\}$   
 1306 to denote a set that includes  $\alpha_1 \mapsto V_1, \dots, \alpha_n \mapsto V_n$ . The function  $\text{vars}(\cdot)$  returns the free  
 1307 type variables in its argument. The typing rules are standard except that when typing  
 1308 variable references (VAR) we can only instantiate type schemas with variational types ( $V$ )  
 1309 and not migrational types ( $M$ ).

$$\text{LET} \frac{\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 \mid \Omega_1 \quad \bar{\alpha} = \text{vars}(M_1) - \text{vars}(\Gamma) \quad \pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto \forall \bar{\alpha}. M \vdash e_2 : M_2 \mid \Omega_2}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash \text{let } x = e_1 \text{ in } e_2 : M_2 \mid \Omega_1 \cup \Omega_2} \quad \text{VAR} \frac{x \mapsto \forall \bar{\alpha}. M \in \Gamma}{\pi; \Gamma \vdash x : \{\bar{\alpha} \mapsto V\}(M) \mid \emptyset}$$

1310 In support of all of these extensions, the other machinery of our approach, including  
 1311 constraint generation, unification, and extracting the most static migration, can be reused.

## 1312 9.2 Inferring More Precise Types

1313 The example in Section 7.1 shows that our approach fails to find a migration for the  
 1314 expression  $\lambda x: \star. x(\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$ , even though  $\lambda x: \star \rightarrow \text{Int}. x(\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$  can be  
 1315 a more precise migration. Recall from Section 6 that during constraint generation we  
 1316 assigned the variational type  $A\langle \star, \alpha \rangle$  to the parameter type  $x$  and the generated constraint  
 1317 is  $A\langle \epsilon, C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_4 \wedge C_5 \wedge C_6 \rangle$ .

1318 To investigate why our approach can not find a migration and how we can potentially  
 1319 improve this situation, we list the constraint solving process for the constraint  $C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge$   
 1320  $C_4 \wedge C_5 \wedge C_6$  below. The first column lists the constraint being solved and the latter two  
 1321 columns list the unifier and pattern from solving the constraint.

42 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

	Constraint	Solution	Pattern
	$\alpha \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2$	$\{\alpha \mapsto \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2\}$	$\top$
	$\alpha \approx^? \text{Bool} \rightarrow \kappa_4$	$\{\alpha \mapsto \text{Bool} \rightarrow \kappa_4, \kappa_1 \mapsto \text{Bool}, \kappa_2 \mapsto \kappa_4\}$	$\top$
1322	$\text{Int} \approx^? \kappa_2$	$\{\alpha \mapsto \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int}, \kappa_1 \mapsto \text{Bool}, \kappa_2 \mapsto \text{Int}\}$	$\top$
	$\alpha \approx^? \kappa_5 \rightarrow \kappa_6$	Ignored, does not affect result	
	$\alpha \approx^? \text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_8$	$\{\alpha \mapsto \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int}, \kappa_1 \mapsto \text{Bool}, \kappa_2 \mapsto \text{Int}\}$	$\perp$

1323 The constraint solving fails when we need to solve the constraint  $\alpha \approx^? \text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_8$ , since  
 1324 our solution before that point contains  $\alpha \mapsto \text{Bool} \rightarrow \text{Int}$ . When constraint solving fails, the  
 1325 returned pattern is  $\perp$ , and the content of the unifier will no longer be used. As a result, we  
 1326 leave the content of the unifier as the same after solving  $\alpha \approx^? \text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_8$ .

1327 The main reason our approach fails to find a migration is that, as we were solving the  
 1328 first constraint  $\alpha \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2$ , we made three requirements: 1) the type that  $\alpha$  maps to  
 1329 is constructed by the  $\rightarrow$  type constructor, 2) the parameter type of  $\rightarrow$  be a static type,  
 1330 and 3) the return type of  $\rightarrow$  be a static type. However, in  $x(\text{succ}(x \text{ True}))$ , the body  
 1331 of the function,  $x$  is used as functions and applied to both `Bool` and `Int` values. As a  
 1332 result, no static type could be assigned to  $x$ . We can address this problem by relaxing the  
 1333 three requirements for  $\alpha$ . To address this problem, we observe that  $\alpha$  denotes the type  
 1334 for  $x$  when the  $\star$  for  $x$  is removed, and we are finding a more precise migration than  
 1335  $\star$ . Thus, instead of constraining  $\alpha$  with all the three requirements at once, we can relax  
 1336 the latter two requirements and require  $\alpha$  be unified with a type whose type constructor  
 1337 is  $\rightarrow$  only. From now on, we call type variables that are introduced to replace  $\star$ s for  
 1338 dynamic parameters *migration type variables*. Migration type variables appear in the right  
 1339 alternatives of choices when choices are first created. We will use  $\alpha$  to range over migration  
 1340 type variables.

1341 Overall, the idea of our solution is that when a migration variable is unified against a  
 1342 function type, we require only that the migration variable be mapped to a function type  
 1343 but allow the parameter type and return type to remain a  $\star$ . The typing that happens later  
 1344 decides whether the parameter type and/or return type could be made precise than a  $\star$ . As a  
 1345 result, a parameter can now be migrated to a function type whose parameter or return type  
 1346 remains a  $\star$ .

1347 One technical challenge is that for the parameter type and return type, we need to  
 1348 explore two possibilities: the  $\star$  and a more precise type. Our machinery with variational  
 1349 typing provides a nice solution. Specifically, when a migration variable  $\alpha$  is unified with  
 1350 a function type  $M_1 \rightarrow M_2$ , we refine  $\alpha$  to a function type  $A_1 \langle \star, \alpha_1 \rangle \rightarrow A_2 \langle \star, \alpha_2 \rangle$  (We refer  
 1351 to this process as *refinement*) and unify this function type against  $M_1 \rightarrow M_2$ . Here,  $A_1$ ,  
 1352  $\alpha_1$ ,  $A_2$ , and  $\alpha_2$  are fresh and  $\alpha_1$  and  $\alpha_2$  are migration variables, which could be further  
 1353 refined to function types whose parameter and return types are  $\star$ s. The function type  
 1354  $A_1 \langle \star, \alpha_1 \rangle \rightarrow A_2 \langle \star, \alpha_2 \rangle$  encodes four possibilities: both the parameter type and the return  
 1355 type could be  $\star$  or a more precise type.

1356 Following this idea, the constraint solving process for the constraints  $C_1$  through  $C_7$   
 1357 is updated to the following. In the ‘‘Solution’’ column below, we omitted the mappings  
 1358  $\alpha_1 \mapsto \kappa_1$  and  $\alpha_2 \mapsto \kappa_2$  to save space.

- (bR)  $\mathcal{U}(\beta \approx^? M)$   
 $\mid \beta \notin \text{vars}(M) \wedge \neg \text{hasDyn}(M) = (\{\beta \mapsto M\}, \top)$   
 $\mid d \in \text{choices}(M) = \mathcal{U}(d\langle\beta, \beta\rangle \approx^? M)$   
 $\mid \beta \notin \text{vars}(M) \wedge M$  is of form  $M_1 \rightarrow M_2 =$   
 $\quad \text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(\beta \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2 \approx^? M_1 \rightarrow M_2) \text{ in } (\theta_2 \circ \theta_1, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi_1)$   
 $\mid \text{otherwise} = (\emptyset, \perp)$
- (bR\*)  $\mathcal{U}(M \approx^? \beta) = \mathcal{U}(\beta \approx^? M)$
- (b1)  $\mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? \alpha) = (\emptyset, \top)$
- (b2)  $\mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? \gamma) = (\{\alpha \mapsto \gamma\}, \top)$
- (b3)  $\mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? \beta) = (\{\alpha \mapsto \beta\}, \top)$
- (b4)  $\mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) = \mathcal{U}(d\langle\alpha, \alpha\rangle \approx^? d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle)$
- (b5)  $\mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? M_1 \rightarrow M_2)$   
 $\mid \text{AllVsDynMvs}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) \wedge \alpha \in \text{vars}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) = (\emptyset, \perp)$   
 $\mid \text{AllVsDynMvs}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) \wedge \neg \text{hasDyn}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) = (\{\alpha \mapsto M_1 \rightarrow M_2\}, \top)$   
 $\mid \text{AllVsDynMvs}(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) =$   
 $\quad \text{let } (\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(\beta \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2); (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2 \approx^? M_1 \rightarrow M_2) \text{ in } (\theta_2 \circ \theta_1, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi_1)$   
 $\mid \text{otherwise} =$   
 $\quad \text{let } \theta_1 = \{\alpha \mapsto A_1\langle\star, \alpha_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \alpha_2\rangle\} \quad A_1, A_2, \alpha_1, \text{ and } \alpha_2 \text{ fresh}$   
 $\quad (\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(A_1\langle\star, \alpha_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \alpha_2\rangle \approx^? \theta_1(M_1 \rightarrow M_2))$   
 $\quad \text{in } (\theta_2 \circ \theta_1, \pi_2)$
- (b6)  $\mathcal{U}(M \approx^? \alpha) = \mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? M)$

Fig. 14: An extension to the unification algorithm in Figure 13.

	Constraint	Solution	Pattern
	$\alpha \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2$	$\{\alpha \mapsto A_1\langle\star, \kappa_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \kappa_2\rangle\}$	$\top$
	$\alpha \approx^? \text{Bool} \rightarrow \kappa_4$	$\{\alpha \mapsto A_1\langle\star, \text{Bool}\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \kappa_4\rangle, \kappa_1 \mapsto \text{Bool}, \kappa_2 \mapsto \kappa_4\}$	$\top$
1359	$\text{Int} \approx^? \kappa_2$	$\{\alpha \mapsto A_1\langle\star, \text{Bool}\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \text{Int}\rangle, \kappa_1 \mapsto \text{Bool}, \kappa_2 \mapsto \text{Int}\}$	$\top$
	$\alpha \approx^? \kappa_5 \rightarrow \kappa_6$	$\{\alpha \mapsto A_1\langle\star, \text{Bool}\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \text{Int}\rangle, \kappa_1 \mapsto \text{Bool}, \kappa_2 \mapsto \text{Int},$ $\quad \kappa_5 \mapsto A_1\langle\kappa_9, \text{Bool}\rangle, \kappa_6 \mapsto A_2\langle\kappa_{10}, \text{Int}\rangle\}$	$\top$
	$\alpha \approx^? \text{Int} \rightarrow \kappa_8$	Extend above with $\{\kappa_8 \mapsto A_2\langle\kappa_{12}, \text{Int}\rangle\}$	$A_1\langle\top, \perp\rangle$
1360	From Section 6 (page 32), we know that the type of $\lambda x: \star.x(\text{succ}(x \text{ True}))$ is		
1361	$A\langle\star, \alpha\rangle \rightarrow A\langle\star, \kappa_6\rangle$ . Plugging in the solution for $\alpha$ from the unifier above, the type		
1362	for $\lambda x: \star.x(\text{succ}(x \text{ True}))$ is $M_{dp} = A\langle\star, A_1\langle\star, \text{Bool}\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \text{Int}\rangle\rangle \rightarrow A\langle\star, A_2\langle\kappa_{10}, \text{Int}\rangle\rangle$ .		
1363	Moreover, the pattern for the whole function is $A\langle\top, A_1\langle\top, \perp\rangle\rangle$ . Note, $A_2$ does not appear		
1364	in the result pattern because whether we choose $\star$ or $\text{Int}$ for the return type of the		
1365	function type for $\alpha$ , the well-typedness of the expression remains the same. Applying		
1366	the operations <i>ve</i> and <i>expand</i> , defined in Section 5.2, to the pattern $A\langle\top, A_1\langle\top, \perp\rangle\rangle$ ,		
1367	we know that the best migration for this expression corresponds to the valid eliminator		
1368	$\{A.2, A_1.1, A_2.2\}$ . Selecting $M_{dp}$ with $\{A.2, A_1.1, A_2.2\}$ yields the type $(\star \rightarrow \text{Int}) \rightarrow \text{Int}$ ,		
1369	the type of $\lambda x: \star.x(\text{succ}(x \text{ True}))$ after migrating the parameter $x$ . This means that our		
1370	extension could indeed find a more precise migration for $\lambda x: \star.x(\text{succ}(x \text{ True}))$ .		
1371	<b>An extension to the unification algorithm</b> Figure 14 presents an extension to the		
1372	unification algorithm that implements our idea from above. We briefly go through the cases.		
1373	First, the cases (bR) and (bR*) replace cases (b) and (b*) in Figure 13, by renaming the		
1374	type variables $\alpha$ to $\beta$ . Note that from now on, we use $\alpha$ to denote migration variables and		
1375	$\beta$ to denote all other variables. The cases (b1) through (b4) handle unification between		

44 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

1376 a migration variable and itself, a constant type, a non-migration type variable, and a  
1377 variational type.

1378 Case (b5) handles the unification between a migration variable and a function  
1379 type. This case uses an auxiliary function *AllLvsDynMvs* to determine if the leaves  
1380 of a given input type are all  $\star$ s or migration type variables. For example, all  
1381 *AllLvsDynMvs*( $\alpha_1 \rightarrow \alpha$ ), *AllLvsDynMvs*( $\alpha_2$ ), and *AllLvsDynMvs*( $(\star \rightarrow \alpha) \rightarrow \alpha_2$ ) are true,  
1382 while *AllLvsDynMvs*( $\alpha_1 \rightarrow \text{Int}$ ) and *AllLvsDynMvs*( $(\alpha_1 \rightarrow \text{Bool}) \rightarrow \alpha_2$ ) are false. This  
1383 function helps avoid non-termination in our extension. To illustrate, consider the constraint  
1384  $\alpha \approx^? \alpha \rightarrow \beta$ . Such a constraint arises when typing a self application, such as in the  
1385 expression  $\lambda x: \star . x x$ . This constraint fails to solve using the constraint solving algorithm  
1386 in Figure 13 due to the occurs check.

1387 With the extension in Figure 14, we will turn the constraint  $\alpha \approx^? \alpha \rightarrow \beta$  into  
1388  $A_1 \langle \star, \alpha_1 \rangle \rightarrow A_2 \langle \star, \alpha_2 \rangle \approx^? (A_1 \langle \star, \alpha_1 \rangle \rightarrow A_2 \langle \star, \alpha_2 \rangle) \rightarrow \beta$ . This constraint encodes four  
1389 constraints, and one of them is  $\alpha_1 \rightarrow \alpha_2 \approx^? (\alpha_1 \rightarrow \alpha_2) \rightarrow \beta$  (if we select the variational  
1390 constraint with the decision  $\{A_1.2, A_2.2\}$ ). We observe that this problem is larger than  
1391 the original problem  $\alpha \approx^? \alpha \rightarrow \beta$  and the constraint between the parameter types ( $\alpha_1 \approx^?$   
1392  $\alpha_1 \rightarrow \alpha_2$ ) resembles the original problem. We can envision that the unification will not  
1393 terminate if we keep on refining migration variables as we did above.

1394 There are two potential ways to address this problem. The first is that we use a heuristic,  
1395 such as allowing a single migration variable be refined by up to a certain number of times  
1396 only. Any further refinement attempt on the same migration variable would be rejected  
1397 and treated as a unification failure. The second is to detect the unification that unifies a  
1398 migration variable ( $\alpha$ ) against a function type that contains the migration variable ( $\alpha$ ) and  
1399 all other leaves are other migration variables or  $\star$ s. Such a unification does not reflect  
1400 any program structure information but is resulted from refining a unification variable to a  
1401 function type, since constraint generation (Figure 11) does not generate such a constraint.  
1402 If such a unification problem is detected, we can terminate the unification with a failure.

1403 Note, even though unification will fail for  $\alpha_1 \rightarrow \alpha_2 \approx^? (\alpha_1 \rightarrow \alpha_2) \rightarrow \beta$ , which means  
1404 the typing pattern returned for unifying it will be  $\perp$ , the typing pattern for unifying  
1405  $A_1 \langle \star, \alpha_1 \rangle \rightarrow A_2 \langle \star, \alpha_2 \rangle \approx^? (A_1 \langle \star, \alpha_1 \rangle \rightarrow A_2 \langle \star, \alpha_2 \rangle) \rightarrow \beta$  will not be  $\perp$ . It is  $A_1 \langle \top, \perp \rangle$ . This  
1406 means that the pattern for solving  $\alpha \approx^? \alpha \rightarrow \beta$  is not  $\perp$ .

1407 In this extension, we use the second way to address this problem. Concretely, we capture  
1408 it in the first subcase of case (b5). In the second subcase,  $\alpha$  does not occur in the function  
1409 type and all leaves are migration variables, then we directly map  $\alpha$  to the function type.  
1410 In the third subcase, the function type contains some  $\star$ s. We need to refine  $\alpha$  to a function  
1411 type, but without creating new variations. The last subcase implements the idea of refining  
1412 a migration variable into a function type whose both parameter and return types are  
1413 variations.

1414 With this extension, let's now turn to finding migrations for the term  $\lambda x: \star . x x$ . First, we  
1415 generate the constraint  $A \langle \star, \alpha \rangle \approx^? A \langle \star, \alpha \rangle \rightarrow \beta$  and the type for the term is  $A \langle \star, \alpha \rangle \rightarrow \beta$ .  
1416 This constraint will be solved using case (d) of Figure 13, which will solve two constraints  
1417 originated from the two alternatives of  $A$ . For the left alternative, the constraint is  $\star \approx^?$   
1418  $\star \rightarrow \beta$ , which will be solved by case (a) of Figure 13 with the solution  $(\emptyset, \top)$ . For the right  
1419 alternative, the constraint is  $\alpha \approx^? \alpha \rightarrow \beta$ . This constraint will be handled by the fourth

1420 subcase of case (b5) in Figure 14, and it will be transformed to  $A_1\langle\star, \alpha_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \alpha_2\rangle \approx?$   
 1421  $(A_1\langle\star, \alpha_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \alpha_2\rangle) \rightarrow \beta$ .

1422 With a few steps, this problem can be solved and the solution is  $\{\alpha \mapsto$   
 1423  $A_1\langle\star, \alpha_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \beta\rangle, \alpha_2 \mapsto \beta\}$  and the pattern is  $A_1\langle\top, \perp\rangle$ . Substituting the type  
 1424 of the term with this solution yields  $A\langle\star, A_1\langle\star, \alpha_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \beta\rangle\rangle \rightarrow \beta$  and the overall  
 1425 pattern is  $A\langle\top, A_1\langle\top, \perp\rangle\rangle$ . From this pattern, we can use *ve* and *expand* defined in  
 1426 Section 5.2 to calculate the strictest valid eliminator  $\{A.2, A_1.1, A_2.2\}$ . Selecting the type  
 1427  $A\langle\star, A_1\langle\star, \alpha_1\rangle \rightarrow A_2\langle\star, \beta\rangle\rangle \rightarrow \beta$  with this eliminator leads to the type  $(\star \rightarrow \beta) \rightarrow \beta$ , which is  
 1428 a most static migration for  $\lambda x: \star.x x$ . This shows that with the extended constraint solving  
 1429 algorithm, we could find a more precise migration for  $\lambda x: \star.x x$  that we could not find  
 1430 earlier.

### 1431 9.3 Further Migration Scenarios

1432 Sections 4 and 5 provide a type system and a method for finding all best migrations. In  
 1433 practice, there may be different migration requirements. In this subsection, we explore a  
 1434 few of them and show how to support them with machinery developed in earlier sections.  
 1435 Specifically, we consider the following migration scenarios.

- 1436 (i) Can the programmer control which parameters must or must not be migrated?
- 1437 (ii) If migrating a set of indicated parameters yields a type error, can we still migrate a  
 1438 subset of these parameters?
- 1439 (iii) Given a set of parameters, can we find which parameters cannot be migrated in  
 1440 unison?
- 1441 (iv) Can we find the migrations that migrate the greatest number of parameters?

1442 We use the program `rowAtI` to illustrate these scenarios and the development of  
 1443 corresponding machinery. Recall that the variations introduced for the parameters `fixed`,  
 1444 `widthFunc`, `table`, `border`, and `i` are  $A, B, D, E$ , and  $F$ , respectively. The typing pattern for  
 1445 this program was shown in Section 4.5 and is reproduced here for readability.

$$\pi_a = A\langle E\langle\top, \perp\rangle, B\langle E\langle\top, \perp\rangle, \perp\rangle\rangle$$

1446 We next go through each scenario.

1447 Scenario (i): We begin with a concrete case. Assume that the programmer requires that  
 1448 `table` must be migrated and `widthFunc` must not be migrated. We can build a decision  
 1449  $\delta_r$  for *refining* the pattern  $\pi_a$  based on this requirement. To express that `table` must be  
 1450 migrated, we extend  $\delta_r$  with  $D.2$ , as  $D$  is the variation introduced for `table`. For `widthFunc`  
 1451 to be not migrated, we extend  $\delta_r$  with  $B.1$ , making  $\delta_r = \{B.1, D.2\}$ . After that, we refine  
 1452  $\pi_a$  with  $\delta_r$ , yielding the new pattern  $A\langle E\langle\top, \perp\rangle, E\langle\top, \perp\rangle\rangle$ , which could be simplified to  
 1453  $E\langle\top, \perp\rangle$ . We can now apply the method developed in Section 5 to the pattern  $E\langle\top, \perp\rangle$  to  
 1454 find the best migrations for `rowAtI` while honoring the requirements. Based on the pattern  
 1455  $E\langle\top, \perp\rangle$ , the migration result is that `border`, the parameter corresponds to  $E$ , can not be  
 1456 migrated, and all other parameters can be migrated. Overall, the migration is that we can  
 1457 migrate `fixed`, `i`, and `table`.

1458 In general, for a program and its typing pattern  $\pi$  generated from MGSM, we follow the  
 1459 following steps to handle this scenario.

46 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

- 1460 (1) For each parameter that must be migrated, we extend  $\delta_r$  with  $d.2$ , where  $d$  is the  
 1461 variation introduced for the parameter.  
 1462 (2) For each parameter that must not be migrated, we extend  $\delta_r$  with  $d.1$ , where  $d$  is the  
 1463 variation introduced for the parameter.  
 1464 (3) We refine the pattern  $\pi$  with  $\delta_r$ .  
 1465 (4) With the resulting pattern from the last step, we use the method for finding most  
 1466 static migrations outlined in Section 5.2 to find desired migrations.

1467 Scenario (ii): Assume that the programmer requires to migrate all `fixed`, `widthFunc`,  
 1468 and `table`. According to the process of calculating  $\delta_r$  given earlier,  $\delta_r = \{A.2, B.2, D.2\}$ .  
 1469 We observe that  $\lfloor \pi_a \rfloor_{\delta_r} = \perp$ , indicating that not all these parameters can be migrated at the  
 1470 same time. However, the  $\perp$  does not indicate that none of the parameters can be migrated.

1471 To figure out if a parameter within the specified set could be migrated, we could list  
 1472 all decisions yielding best migrations and check if the parameter appears in any set.  
 1473 For example, based on Section 5.2, the decisions corresponding to best migrations for  
 1474 `rowAtI` are  $\{A.2, B.1, D.2, E.1, F.2\}$  and  $\{A.1, B.2, D.2, E.1, F.2\}$ . From the first set, we  
 1475 could decide that `fixed` (since `fixed` corresponds to  $A$  and  $A.2$  belongs to the set) and  
 1476 `table` of the desired set could be migrated. From the second set, we could decide that  
 1477 `widthFunc` and `table` could be migrated. In this case, we have two different such sets. In  
 1478 other cases, we may have only one such set. For example, if the programmer indicated that  
 1479 they wanted to migrate `fixed` and `border`, then the unique migration corresponds to the  
 1480 decision is  $\{A.2, B.1, D.2, E.1, F.2\}$ , indicating that only `fixed` within the two parameters  
 1481 could be migrated.

1482 Scenario (iii): During program migration, it is quite common that migrating one  
 1483 parameter may preclude the migration of others. For example, in `rowAtI`, we could not  
 1484 migrate `widthFunc` if we have migrated `fixed` and vice versa. Therefore, presenting the  
 1485 unison parameters that could no longer be migrated can be useful to programmers.

1486 Assume that the programmer has migrated `fixed` and that we want to calculate the  
 1487 impact it has on other parameters. We must now consider two cases. The first case migrates  
 1488 `fixed`, and the decision is  $\delta_r = \{A.2\}$ . The second case does not migrate `fixed`, and the  
 1489 decision is  $\delta_{\neg r} = \{A.1\}$ . Let  $\pi_r$  and  $\pi_{\neg r}$  denote the typing patterns resulted from selecting  
 1490  $\pi_a$  with  $\delta_r$  and  $\delta_{\neg r}$ , respectively, we have

$$\pi_r = B\langle E\langle \top, \perp \rangle, \perp \rangle \quad \pi_{\neg r} = E\langle \top, \perp \rangle$$

1491 In the first case, from  $\pi_r$ , we have two decisions that lead to  $\perp$ :  $\{B.1, E.2\}$  and  $\{B.2\}$ .  
 1492 In the second case, from  $\pi_{\neg r}$ , only one decision leads to  $\perp$ :  $\{E.2\}$ . By comparing the  
 1493 decisions in these two cases, we observe that both cases contain  $E.2$ . This implies that  
 1494 migrating `border`, the parameter corresponding to  $E$ , always causes an error, meaning that  
 1495 `fixed` being migrated was irrelevant to the reason `border` cannot be migrated. On the other  
 1496 hand, only a decision in the first case contains  $B.2$  while none in the second case contains it.  
 1497 This implies that the reason `widthFunc` can not be migrated is because `fixed` was migrated.  
 1498 Consequently, the parameter that can not be migrated in unison with `fixed` is `widthFunc`.

1499 Given an expression  $e$  and  $\pi$  for its MGSM typing, and assume the parameter  $x$  is  
 1500 migrated and the introduced variation for  $x$  is  $d$ , the following steps list the process of  
 1501 finding parameters that can not be migrated due to the migration of  $x$ .

- 1502 (1) Let  $\pi_r = \lfloor \pi \rfloor_{d.1}$  and  $\pi_{-r} = \lfloor \pi \rfloor_{d.2}$ .  
 1503 (2) Collect the decisions that produce  $\perp$  when selecting  $\pi$  with  $\pi_r$ .  
 1504 (3) Collect the decisions that produce  $\perp$  when selecting  $\pi$  with  $\pi_{-r}$ .  
 1505 (4) For any  $d'$ , if  $d'.2$  appears in some decisions from step (3) but not from any of  
 1506 decision in step (2), then the parameter that corresponds to  $d'$  cannot be migrated in  
 1507 unison with  $x$ .

1508 Scenario (iv): This scenario aims to find out the migrations that migrate the greatest  
 1509 number of parameters, which we refer to as *maximal migrations*. For example, if one most  
 1510 static migration migrates two parameters while another migrates four, then the latter is  
 1511 a maximal migration if no other migrations migrate more than four parameters. In some  
 1512 situation, maximal migrations are not unique. For example, two most static migrations for  
 1513 rowAtI migrate three parameters and both are maximal.

1514 Given an expression and its typing pattern  $\pi$  for its MGSM, a simple process to find  
 1515 maximal migrations is generate all best migrations from  $\pi$  and filter out the migrations  
 1516 that migrate the greatest number of parameters.

This process is straightforward and necessitates no changes to our existing machinery,  
 but is computationally expensive. We can improve the efficiency by slightly adapting the  
 $ve$  function for collecting best migrations from Section 5.2. Specifically, for each internal  
 node of the typing pattern, we compare the cardinality of the decisions from the left and  
 right subtrees and discard the decisions that have more left selectors, which are selectors  
 of the form  $d.1$  for some  $d$  (see Section 2.2). We express this idea in the following function  
 $mve$ .

$$\begin{aligned}
 mve(\top) &= \{\emptyset\} \\
 mve(\perp) &= \emptyset \\
 mve(d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle) &= \begin{cases} lmve & rmve = \emptyset \text{ or } |\mathcal{D}| - |lmve[0]|_1 > |\mathcal{D}| - |rmve[0]|_1 \\
 rmve & |\mathcal{D}| - |lmve[0]|_1 < |\mathcal{D}| - |rmve[0]|_1 \\
 lmve \cup rmve & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \\
 \text{where } lmve &= \{\{d.1\} \cup l \mid l \in mve(\pi_1)\} \\
 rmve &= \{\{d.2\} \cup r \mid r \in mve(\pi_2)\}
 \end{aligned}$$

1517 In the definition,  $\delta|_1$  (introduced in Section 4.5) returns all left selectors in  $\delta$ . The  
 1518 notation  $lmve[0]$  returns any member from the set  $lmve$ . This is valid because all of the  
 1519 members in  $lmve$  include the same number of left selectors, and so do those in  $rmve$ .  
 1520 The set  $\mathcal{D}$  (introduced in Section 5.2) contains all variations introduced in typing  $e$ . Note,  
 1521 given a decision  $\delta$ , if  $d.1 \notin \delta$  then the parameter corresponding to  $d$  can not be migrated.  
 1522 Therefore,  $|\mathcal{D}| - |lmve[0]|_1$  gives the number of parameters that can be migrated in  $lmve[0]$ .  
 1523  $mve$  is always more efficient than  $ve$  since the former keeps the set of decisions that yield  
 1524 maximal migrations only while the latter keeps all best migrations. In particular, if there is  
 1525 a unique maximal migration, then  $mve$  returns only one decision.

1526 **Discussion** Supporting these scenarios by reusing or slightly adapting existing machinery  
 1527 demonstrates the generality of our approach. We can also support variations or  
 1528 combinations of scenarios we looked at with ease. For example, a combination of

48 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

Name	Size	# Func.	# Para.	# Chg.	# Best	Gradual	Brute	Migrational
array	31	5	6	2	1	$8.7e^{-3}$	0.45	$1.9e^{-2}$
blackscholes	125	8	17	10	23	$2.1e^{-2}$	–	$6.7e^{-2}$
fft	93	5	19	2	2	$1.9e^{-2}$	–	$4.4e^{-2}$
matmult	29	3	8	2	1	$3.5e^{-3}$	0.82	$1.1e^{-2}$
nbody	187	21	44	20	31	$6.4e^{-2}$	–	0.25
quicksort	44	3	9	2	2	$7.8e^{-3}$	3.37	$2.4e^{-2}$
raytrace	207	20	45	25	46	0.11	–	0.36

Fig. 15: Running time (in seconds) of migrational typing on programs converted from Grift (Kuhlenschmidt *et al.*, 2019). For each row, columns 2 through 4 give the metric of the program, including the number of lines of non-blank code, the number of functions, the number of dynamic parameters, and the number of changes we made to the program. Times are measured on a ThinkPad with 2.4GHz i7-5500U 4-core processor and 8GB memory running GHC 8.0.2 on Ubuntu 16.04. Each time is an average of 10 runs. The symbol – indicates that typing timed out after 1,000 seconds.

1529 scenarios (i) and (iv) could be supported by following the first three steps outlined in  
 1530 Scenario (i) and then applying the *mve* function to the resulting pattern. As another  
 1531 example, we may be interested in the scenario of finding the maximal migration within  
 1532 a given set of parameters. To support this scenario, we first select the typing pattern of the  
 1533 MGSM typing with selectors of the form  $d.1$ , where  $d$  corresponds to a parameter that does  
 1534 not belong to the given set. The selection result is a pattern, to which we apply *mve* to find  
 1535 the maximal migration within that parameter set.

1536 Overall, the generality of our approach demonstrates that it could be a useful foundation  
 1537 for developing more complex and significant migration supports in practice.

## 10 Evaluation

1538  
 1539 This section evaluates the performance of migrational typing. For this purpose, we have  
 1540 implemented a prototype in Haskell. The prototype implements the techniques developed  
 1541 in this paper. Besides the features presented in Sections 4.1 and 9.1, the prototype also  
 1542 supports recursive functions, a built-in list type, a built-in `Vector` type, and a tuple type,  
 1543 which are needed to encode the examples described below.

1544 To evaluate the performance of our idea in practice, we have converted programs in Grift  
 1545 to the language supported by our prototype. We used all the programs from Kuhlenschmidt  
 1546 *et al.* (2019) except the program `sieve`, which uses recursive types that are not supported  
 1547 in our prototype. Since these converted programs are all well typed, we seed errors in the  
 1548 programs by randomly applying between 2 and 25 changes in each. Each change replaces  
 1549 one leaf of the AST (a variable reference or constant) with another leaf. These programs  
 1550 are summarized in columns 2–5 of Figure 15, showing size in lines of non-blank code,  
 1551 number of functions, number of dynamic parameters, and the number of leaves that were  
 1552 changed.

1553 For each evaluated program, we compared the runtime of migrational typing with  
 1554 standard gradual typing and with a brute-force strategy for most static migration for the  
 1555 program, shown in columns seven through nine of the table. In standard gradual typing, we



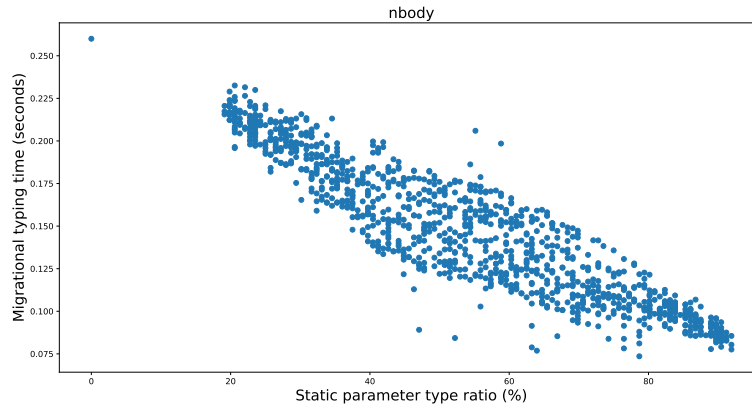


Fig. 16: Relations between ratios of typed parameters and migrational typing times for the nbody benchmark.

1556 run our implementation without creating any variations. We also report the number of most  
 1557 static migrations in column “# Best”, computed using the method in Section 5.2. The time  
 1558 for gradual typing can be considered a baseline—this is the time to simply type the given  
 1559 program. The time for the brute-force strategy represents a naive approach to migrational  
 1560 typing, generating  $2^n$  variants of a program with  $n$  dynamic parameters, and gradually  
 1561 typing all of them. In Section 1.1 we discussed that an exploration of all programs are  
 1562 needed to find best migrations. We omit the time for computing the most static migrations  
 1563 from the figure because the time is always within 0.04 seconds.

1564 We observe that the brute-force approach, as expected, is exponentially slower than  
 1565 gradual typing, and it successfully types only the programs that have fewer than 10  
 1566 parameters. On the other hand, migrational typing scales linearly with the size of the  
 1567 program and exhibits only a 2–3.5 times overhead over gradual typing.

1568 We have also investigated the impact of the ratio of typed parameters on migrational  
 1569 typing time, and we presented the results in Figure 16. Note that the x-axis cuts off at 93%  
 1570 because, as we made random changes to the program, not all parameters can be given static  
 1571 types. In general, a higher ratio of typed parameters leads to fewer variations being created,  
 1572 and thus takes shorter time for migrational typing to finish.

1573

## 11 Related Work

1574

### 11.1 Annotation Upgrading and Migratory Typing

1575 Tansey & Tilevich (2008) studied the problem of automatically upgrading annotations  
 1576 (such as types and access modifiers in Java) in legacy applications in response to the  
 1577 upgrading of, for example, testing frameworks and libraries. This is similar to our work  
 1578 in that it tackles the problem of migrating programs to a new version by changing  
 1579 annotations in the program. Their methodology is quite different however, in that it needs  
 1580 two example programs illustrating how annotations change between framework versions,  
 1581 so that their inference rules can learn the changes made in the examples. In contrast,

50 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

1582 our approach only needs to reason about how type annotations affect the typing of the  
 1583 program, so migrating annotations requires only information attainable through the type  
 1584 system. Moreover, the kind of migrations are orthogonal. Their goal is to upgrade an entire  
 1585 codebase automatically to use a new framework, which means that they have one endpoint.  
 1586 Migrational typing presents all of the ways a programmer might want to change the types  
 1587 of their program by adjusting  $\star$  annotations, meaning that there are multiple endpoints.

1588 Migratory typing (Tobin-Hochstadt *et al.*, 2017) provides another approach to migrating  
 1589 dynamically typed code to statically typed code by creating a statically-typed sister  
 1590 language that interfaces seamlessly with the dynamically-typed language. In general the  
 1591 focus of this work is about *designing* such a sister language such that types can be  
 1592 assigned to existing programs in the dynamic language with minimal refactoring. While  
 1593 programmers have to manually add type annotations to make programs more static in  
 1594 migratory typing, migrational typing supports systematically typing the whole migration  
 1595 space and automatically finding the best migrations.

1596 This means that a large focus of migratory typing is orthogonal to our work in that we  
 1597 assume we are working within a given gradual language, and that we do not have to design  
 1598 a static sister language to a dynamic language. On the other hand, if we were given a static  
 1599 language and gradualized it via the idea of Garcia *et al.* (2016); Cimini & Siek (2016, 2017)  
 1600 we conjecture we could design a migration tool for gradualized languages that supported  
 1601 unification based type inference.

## 1602 **11.2 Gradual Typing Migration**

1603 As discussed in Section 1.3, this work is closely related to the work by Migeed & Palsberg  
 1604 (2019) on finding maximal migrations for gradual programs. There are several similarities  
 1605 in their work and ours. For example, they consider a set of possible migrations for a  
 1606 gradually typed programs and try to find all of the maximal migrations. These maximal  
 1607 migrations are migrations that cannot add any more type information to the program  
 1608 without causing a static type error, which are similar to our most static migrations. They  
 1609 show that the process of finding maximal migrations is NP hard.

1610 Their work has some notable differences with our work, however. Mainly, the language  
 1611 they consider is a version of GTLC (Siek *et al.*, 2015) with the ability to add `Bool` and  
 1612 `Int` annotations. In contrast, we start with ITGL, a gradualized version of the Hindley-  
 1613 Milner language, which has a principal type inference that works on unannotated terms.  
 1614 Essentially, while both work aims to find maximal migrations, they use different techniques  
 1615 and criteria. In their work, they continuously generate more precise programs by replacing  
 1616 a  $\star$  with a more precise type and tests the well-typedness of the generated program. They  
 1617 find a maximal migration if no more  $\star$ s exist of no more  $\star$  could be replaced with any more  
 1618 precise type. A migration in our work is maximal if no further  $\star$  can be eliminated with  
 1619 respect to ITGL Garcia & Cimini (2015) constraint solving. As a result, their approach  
 1620 may find types that are rejected by the ITGL inference that we adapt. For example, for  
 1621  $\lambda x : \star.x (\text{succ } (x \text{ True}))$ , their approach infers that  $x$  can be given the type  $\star \rightarrow \text{Int}$ , whereas  
 1622 our approach respects ITGL, which considers the use of  $x$  to be ill typed (Our extension in  
 1623 Section 9.2 does infer that  $x$  may be migrated to the type  $\star \rightarrow \text{Int}$ ).

1624 Finally, we have evaluated the efficiency of our approach on large programs, and we  
 1625 observed that finding all best migrations in our approach is usually within a factor of 2  
 1626 of typing each possible migration. The efficiency in their approach is unclear. It would  
 1627 be interesting as future work to see if our machinery could be exploited to improve the  
 1628 efficiency of their work.

1629 [Phipps-Costin \*et al.\* \(2021\)](#) developed a framework named TypeWhich for migrating  
 1630 gradual types. While both our work and the work by [Migeed & Palsberg \(2019\)](#) aim at  
 1631 maximizing type precision during migration, TypeWhich allows users to consider not only  
 1632 type precision, but also type safety (such that migration does not introduce runtime errors)  
 1633 and type compatibility (such that migration does not break the interoperability between  
 1634 migrated and un-migrated code). As such, some migrations in our work and that by [Migeed  
 1635 & Palsberg \(2019\)](#) may introduce dynamic runtime errors, but not in the safety mode of  
 1636 TypeWhich. The latter two modes are particularly useful because migrations are often not  
 1637 done for the whole project and the migration process should not break code interactions.

1638 In addition, our work and TypeWhich differ in many aspects. First, our work can find  
 1639 all best migrations for a given program whereas TypeWhich finds just one best migration.  
 1640 Consider, for example, the following expression.

```
width fixed widthFunc = 2 + (if fixed then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc 33)
```

1641 TypeWhich displays the following migration for this function when prioritizing type  
 1642 precision.

```
width (fixed:Int) (widthFunc:Int -> Int)
  = 2 + (if (fixed:*) then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc 33)
```

1643 Our work finds two best migrations for the function `width`, and neither is more precise  
 1644 than the other. In the first migration, the type for `fixed` remains to be `*` whereas the type  
 1645 for `widthFunc` is `Int-> Int`, as shown below.

```
width (fixed:*) (widthFunc:Int -> Int)
  = 2 + (if fixed then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc 33)
```

1646 In the second migration, the type for `fixed` is migrated to `Bool` and the type for `widthFunc`  
 1647 is migrated to `*-> Int` (without the extension in Section 9.2 the type for `widthFunc` will  
 1648 remain `*`). The migrated program is shown below.

```
width (fixed:Bool) (widthFunc:* -> Int)
  = 2 + (if fixed then widthFunc fixed else widthFunc 33)
```

1649 For programs that can not be fully, statically typed, it is likely that hundreds of best  
 1650 migrations exist. Our approach finds all of them in time linear to the size of the program.  
 1651 Since our approach may find a large number of best migrations, it is helpful to allow users  
 1652 to specify preferences about where migrations are preferred. We support them through  
 1653 extensions in Section 9.3. Since TypeWhich finds only one best migration, such supports  
 1654 are not necessary.

1655 Second, by design, TypeWhich may ascribe a `*` type to a subexpression even though  
 1656 the subexpression has a static type during static type checking. This design allows more  
 1657 parameters to be migrated when precision is maximized. For example, in the migration for  
 1658 `width` above, TypeWhich ascribed `*` to `fixed` that has the type `Int` so that `fixed` can be used

52 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

1659 where a `Bool` is needed. Without the ascription, the migrated program is statically ill-typed.  
1660 In fact, the migration by `TypeWhich` will always yield a runtime type error. The migrated  
1661 `width` function accepts only `Int` values, which will lead to a runtime error since `fixed` is  
1662 used as a `Bool` value in the function definition. Our approach does not use ascription for  
1663 maximizing migrations.

1664 Third, our approach supports polymorphism through `let` (Section 9.1) while `TypeWhich`  
1665 does not. Also, our approach allows programmers to specify type annotations for some  
1666 parameters and migrations will respect these annotations. In `TypeWhich`, static type  
1667 annotations are erased, so that all parameters have the `*` types before migration.

1668 [Henglein & Rehof \(1995\)](#) developed an approach for embedding Scheme programs in  
1669 ML by inserting coercions into subexpressions whose type correctness can not be statically  
1670 verified. Their approach uses type inference to reduce coercions that will be inserted. Their  
1671 approach is similar to `TypeWhich` that prioritizes type safety.

### 1672 *11.3 Relation to Gradual Typing*

1673 Work on gradual typing can be broadly defined along three dimensions. The first  
1674 investigates the integration of gradual typing with advanced typing features, such as  
1675 objects ([Siek & Taha, 2007](#)), ownership types ([Sergey & Clarke, 2012](#)), refinement  
1676 types ([Lehmann & Tanter, 2017](#); [Jafery & Dunfield, 2017](#); [Wadler & Findler, 2009](#);  
1677 [Williams et al., 2018](#)), session types ([Igarashi et al., 2017](#)), and union and intersection  
1678 types ([Castagna & Lanvin, 2017](#); [Castagna et al., 2019](#); [Toro & Tanter, 2017](#); [Siek &](#)  
1679 [Tobin-Hochstadt, 2016](#)). From this perspective, our type system studies the combination  
1680 of variational types with gradual types. Gradual languages with type inference ([Siek &](#)  
1681 [Vachharajani, 2008](#); [Garcia & Cimini, 2015](#); [Rastogi et al., 2012](#)) were a large influence on  
1682 migrational typing. While ITGL was used as the basis for formalizing our type system, we  
1683 expect that our approach can be extended to handle other features in this line of work. The  
1684 reason is that the idea and manipulation of variations is orthogonal to other type system  
1685 features. In particular, the idea of type compatibility in Section 4.2 and the handling of type  
1686 errors in Section 4.3 can be easily extended.

1687 The second dimension studies runtime error localization and performance issues with  
1688 sound gradual typing. The blame calculus ([Wadler & Findler, 2009, 2007](#); [Tobin-Hochstadt](#)  
1689 [& Felleisen, 2006](#)) adapts the contract system notion of blame so that less precise parts of  
1690 a program are blamed when cast errors occur. [Ahmed et al. \(2011, 2017\)](#) extended that  
1691 work to further handle polymorphic types. Since those works, there has been a number of  
1692 papers involving parametricity in the gradually typed setting ([Toro et al., 2019](#); [New et al.,](#)  
1693 [2019](#)). [Takikawa et al. \(2016\)](#) showed that sound gradually typed languages suffer from  
1694 performance issues as more interactions between static code and dynamic code leads to  
1695 frequent value casts. Confined Gradual Typing ([Allende et al., 2014](#)) provides constructs  
1696 to control the flow of values between static and dynamic code, mitigating performance  
1697 issues and making gradual typing more predictable.

1698 The final dimension studies the production of gradual type systems from specifications  
1699 of static type systems. For example, [Garcia et al. \(2016\)](#) presented a way to create  
1700 gradual type systems from static ones using techniques from abstract interpretation. The  
1701 Gradualizer ([Cimini & Siek, 2016, 2017](#)) can produce a gradual type system and dynamic

1702 semantics for a statically-typed language given its formal semantics. It is thus interesting  
1703 to investigate how these approaches interact with variations in the future. [Siek et al. \(2015\)](#)  
1704 discussed the criteria for gradual typing. We employed the criteria of the underlying ITGL  
1705 to prove Theorem 7.

#### 1706 *11.4 Type inference*

1707 The goal of gradual typing is to find out what parameters can be given static types. As  
1708 such, gradual typing is closely related to the idea of type inference.

1709 Gradual type inference with flow-based typing ([Rastogi et al., 2012](#)) has been explored  
1710 to make programs in dynamic object-oriented languages more performant. Since our work  
1711 is formalized on ITGL, our work inherits the relations between ITGL and flow-based  
1712 inference ([Garcia & Cimini, 2015](#)). Additionally, while flow-based inference ensures that  
1713 inferred type annotations do not cause runtime errors, our current formalization does not  
1714 have this property as our approach is not flow-directed.

1715 The inference in Flow ([Chaudhuri et al., 2017](#)) is also flow-based and was specifically  
1716 designed to not produce false positives for idioms that are commonly used in JavaScript.  
1717 It is possible that migrational typing can help the inference process for languages like  
1718 JavaScript by using variations to reason about idioms in messy scenarios. A flow-based  
1719 inference was also employed over Reticulated Python's cast inserted transient translation.  
1720 The inference was used to optimize program performance, removing unnecessary casts  
1721 where the inference indicated that it was safe.

1722 A few type systems, such as [Guha et al. \(2011\)](#); [Chugh et al. \(2012\)](#); [Pearce \(2013\)](#),  
1723 support flow-based reasoning but do not perform type inference.

1724 SimTyper, developed by [Kazerounian et al. \(2021\)](#), aims to infer usable types for  
1725 Ruby. Unlike most type inference algorithms, the goal of SimTyper is not to infer most  
1726 general (precise) types, which could be verbose and hard to use in presence of subtyping,  
1727 structural types, overloading, and other dynamic language features. Instead, the goal of  
1728 SimTyper is to infer usable types that programmers often write. SimTyper is built on  
1729 InferDL [Kazerounian et al. \(2020\)](#), a heuristics-based type inference algorithm, and a  
1730 type equality prediction method based on machine learning. Essentially, when SimTyper  
1731 discovers an overly general, complicated type, it uses the type equality predictor to find  
1732 a type that is more concise and is equal. SimTyper then uses that more concise type to  
1733 replace the complicated one and check if that replacement violates any typing constraint. It  
1734 accepts the concise type if no violations detected and rejects the type and look for another  
1735 concise type otherwise.

1736 [Wei et al. \(2020\)](#) developed LambdaNet for inferring types for TypeScript. Given a  
1737 program, LambdaNet first transforms it to a type dependency graph, where nodes are  
1738 type variables for subexpressions in the programs and hyperedges express constraints  
1739 (such as the subtyping relation or type equality). Hyperedges may also provide hints to  
1740 type inference, such as variables giving rise to the connected type variables have similar  
1741 names. All type variables are then converted to vectors of numbers (known as embedding in  
1742 machine learning) and, LambdaNet uses a set of rules to propagate type information across  
1743 the dependency graphs. These rules manipulate the embedding in each node. As with deep

54 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

1744 learning (Neocleous & Schizas, 2002), the intuitions behind such rules are unclear. Finally,  
1745 after propagation completes, inferred types are readout from embeddings.

### 1746 *11.5 Variational Typing and Others*

1747 This work reuses much machinery from variational typing (Chen *et al.*, 2012, 2014) to  
1748 support reuse when typing the whole migration space. Thus, migrational typing can be  
1749 viewed as an application of variational typing. Variational typing has been employed  
1750 to improve type inference of generalized algebraic data types (Chen & Erwig, 2016),  
1751 which uses variation types to represent potentially many types for a single expression.  
1752 Variational typing has also been used to improve error locating in functional programs  
1753 using counter-factual typing (CFT) (Chen & Erwig, 2014a,b). Both migrational typing and  
1754 CFT use variational types to efficiently explore a large number of hypothetical situations.  
1755 A technical difference between CFT and migrational typing is that CFT tries to find a  
1756 minimal change that would make an ill typed program type correct. In contrast, migrational  
1757 typing tries to remove  $\star$  annotations from as many parameters as possible. The process of  
1758 extracting the maximum change for migrational typing (as described in Section 5.2) is  
1759 well defined while finding the minimum change in CFT has to rely on heuristics due to  
1760 the nature of type error debugging. Another difference is that migrational typing considers  
1761 the interaction between variational types and gradual types. The idea of using pattern-  
1762 constrained judgments in Section 4.3 yields a declarative specification for handling type  
1763 errors, while previous applications of variational typing have had to explicitly track the  
1764 introduction and propagation of type errors.

1765 The variational cost analysis by Campora *et al.* (2018b) provided an approach that  
1766 harmonizes type safety and gradual typing performance. The motivation of that work was  
1767 that migrating programs will likely slowdown program performance. The solution in that  
1768 work was constructing a “cost lattice” that estimates the runtime overhead induced by type  
1769 annotations and comparing costs of different migrations. The solution supports different  
1770 migration scenarios while adding type annotations, for example finding the migrations that  
1771 yield the best performance. Technically, that work adapted cost analysis for functional  
1772 programs (Danner *et al.*, 2015) to a gradually typed language. That work also used the  
1773 machinery of variational typing to reusing typing and cost analysis to efficiently build the  
1774 cost lattice.

1775 It is possible that type annotations added by programmers during migrations may cause  
1776 runtime type errors. Campora & Chen (2020) presented a static type system for detecting  
1777 runtime type errors, finding out the  $\star$ s that prevent the runtime type errors from being  
1778 detected by the static type system, and suggesting fixes to remove dynamic runtime type  
1779 errors.

1780 Variational typing is defined in terms of the choice calculus (Erwig & Walkingshaw,  
1781 2011). Other applications of the choice calculus include the development of variational  
1782 data structures (Walkingshaw *et al.*, 2014; Meng *et al.*, 2017; Smeltzer & Erwig, 2017) to  
1783 support variational program execution (Chen *et al.*, 2016; Erwig & Walkingshaw, 2013;  
1784 Nguyen *et al.*, 2014), and view-based editing of variational programs (Walkingshaw &  
1785 Ostermann, 2014; Stănciulescu *et al.*, 2016).

1786 Typing patterns in our work have a close resemblance to BDD (Binary Decision  
 1787 Diagrams) of Boolean formulas (Akers, 1978; Bryant, 1992). For example, choices in  
 1788 patterns correspond to internal nodes in BDD,  $\perp$  and  $\top$  correspond to leaves 0 and 1 in  
 1789 BDDs, respectively, and selecting the right alternative of a choice corresponds to following  
 1790 the high edge of an internal node. Moreover, the idea of pattern normal forms, introduced  
 1791 before Theorem 9, are similar to reduced BDDs. Variable ordering has a significant impact  
 1792 on the size of a BDD. The number of nodes of a BDD may be linear to the number of  
 1793 variables under one ordering but it could be exponential under another. Similarly, the  
 1794 ordering of choice names impact the size of a typing pattern. For example, the pattern  
 1795  $A\langle\perp, B\langle\top, C\langle\perp, \top\rangle\rangle\rangle$  has three internal nodes and four leaves, while an equivalent pattern  
 1796  $C\langle A\langle\perp, B\langle\top, \perp\rangle\rangle, A\langle\perp, \top\rangle\rangle$  has four internal nodes and five leaves.

1797 Due to the reasons below, we conjecture that the ordering problem in our work is not  
 1798 as critical as in BDDs. First, the ordering problem becomes more conspicuous when  
 1799 the leaves mix  $\perp$ s and  $\top$ s. Instead, due to the fact that left alternatives of choices have  
 1800  $\ast$ s when they are created and  $\ast$ s unify with any types, left subtrees of patterns tend  
 1801 to have  $\top$ s. Section 5.1 gives a formal account of this. For such patterns, the impact  
 1802 of ordering on sizes decreases. For example,  $A\langle\top, B\langle\top, C\langle\top, \perp\rangle\rangle\rangle$  has seven nodes, and  
 1803  $C\langle\top, A\langle\top, B\langle\top, \perp\rangle\rangle\rangle$ , an equivalent pattern but with different ordering, also has seven  
 1804 nodes. Second, as explained in Section 5.2 (the last second paragraph), typing patterns  
 1805 are usually small, this makes the ordering less important, as even a suboptimal ordering  
 1806 will not cause the pattern to have too many nodes.

## 1807 12 Conclusion

1808 We have presented migrational typing, a type system that allows programs in an implicitly  
 1809 typed gradual language to be assigned a new type based on the possible removals of  
 1810 dynamic type annotations in the original program. Migrational typing solves an important  
 1811 unaddressed problem in gradual typing, namely having a safe and efficient way to move  
 1812 around in the possible dynamic-static typing space for a program. It achieves this by  
 1813 conceptually typing the whole migration space, marking where type errors occur so that it  
 1814 can safely present the possible migrations for the program. We have shown that the system  
 1815 can infer the most static possible types that can be assigned to a program and that this  
 1816 process can be constrained according to user-defined criteria. Moreover, the migrational  
 1817 type system is sound and complete with respect to removing dynamic annotations in ITGL,  
 1818 and its constraint generation and unification algorithms are sound and complete.

1819 We have also shown that this approach is scalable, performing nearly exponentially  
 1820 better than the brute-force approach of generating and typing the migration space  
 1821 separately. Later, we showed that migrational typing can be adapted to statically reason  
 1822 about the number of dynamic casts that will be generated by different points in the  
 1823 migration space so that we can support migration scenarios that consider programmers'  
 1824 typing goals and performance goals (Campora *et al.*, 2018b). In future work, we plan to see  
 1825 if we can adapt migrational typing to work with a non-unification based inference. This will  
 1826 allow it to analyze gradual languages with object oriented features like Reticulated Python  
 1827 or TypeScript with greater ease. We also plan to explore whether migrational typing can be  
 1828 adapted to provided an analysis of the runtime safety of casts in gradual programs.

56 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

### 1829 Acknowledgments

1830 We thank the anonymous POPL and JFP reviewers and Jens Palsberg for their constructive  
 1831 feedback, which have significantly improved both the content and presentations of this  
 1832 paper. This work was partially supported by the National Science Foundation under the  
 1833 grant CCF-1750886.

### 1834 References

- 1835 Ahmed, Amal, Findler, Robert Bruce, Siek, Jeremy G., & Wadler, Philip. (2011). Blame  
 1836 for all. *Sigplan not.*, **46**(1), 201–214.
- 1837 Ahmed, Amal, Jamner, Dustin, Siek, Jeremy G., & Wadler, Philip. (2017). Theorems for  
 1838 free for free: Parametricity, with and without types. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **1**(ICFP),  
 1839 39:1–39:28.
- 1840 Akers, S. B. (1978). Binary decision diagrams. *Ieee transactions on computers*, **C-27**(6),  
 1841 509–516.
- 1842 Allende, Esteban, Fabry, Johan, Garcia, Ronald, & Tanter, Éric. (2014). Confined gradual  
 1843 typing. *Sigplan not.*, **49**(10), 251–270.
- 1844 Apel, Sven, Batory, Don, Kästner, Christian, & Saake, Gunter. (2016). *Feature-oriented*  
 1845 *software product lines*. Springer.
- 1846 Bayne, Michael, Cook, Richard, & Ernst, Michael D. (2011). Always-available static and  
 1847 dynamic feedback. *Pages 521–530 of: Proceedings of the 33rd International Conference*  
 1848 *on Software Engineering*. ICSE '11. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1849 Bryant, Randal E. (1992). Symbolic boolean manipulation with ordered binary-decision  
 1850 diagrams. *Acm comput. surv.*, **24**(3), 293–318.
- 1851 Campora, John, Chen, Sheng, Erwig, Martin, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2018a). Migrating  
 1852 gradual types. *Proceedings of the 45th ACM SIGPLAN Symposium on Principles of*  
 1853 *Programming Languages*. POPL '18. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1854 Campora, John, Chen, Sheng, Erwig, Martin, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2022).  
 1855 *Migrating gradual types*. Tech. rept. University of Louisiana at Lafayette.  
 1856 <https://people.cmix.louisiana.edu/schen/ws/techreport/MGT-With-Proofs.pdf>.
- 1857 Campora, John Peter, & Chen, Sheng. (2020). Taming type annotations in gradual typing.  
 1858 *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **4**(OOPSLA).
- 1859 Campora, John Peter, Chen, Sheng, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2018b). Casts and costs:  
 1860 Harmonizing safety and performance in gradual typing. *Proc. acm program. lang.*,  
 1861 **2**(ICFP), 98:1–98:30.
- 1862 Castagna, Giuseppe, & Lanvin, Victor. (2017). Gradual typing with union and intersection  
 1863 types. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **1**(ICFP), 41:1–41:28.
- 1864 Castagna, Giuseppe, Lanvin, Victor, Petrucciani, Tommaso, & Siek, Jeremy G. (2019).  
 1865 Gradual typing: A new perspective. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **3**(POPL).
- 1866 Chaudhuri, Avik, Vekris, Panagiotis, Goldman, Sam, Roch, Marshall, & Levi, Gabriel.  
 1867 (2017). Fast and precise type checking for javascript. *Proc. acm program. lang.*,  
 1868 **1**(OOPSLA), 48:1–48:30.
- 1869 Chen, Sheng, & Campora III, John Peter. (2019). Blame Tracking and Type Error  
 1870 Debugging. *Pages 2:1–2:14 of: Lerner, Benjamin S., Bodík, Rastislav, & Krishnamurthi,*  
 1871 *Shriram (eds), 3rd Summit on Advances in Programming Languages (SNAPL 2019).*



- 1872 Leibniz International Proceedings in Informatics (LIPIcs), vol. 136. Dagstuhl, Germany:  
1873 Schloss Dagstuhl–Leibniz-Zentrum fuer Informatik.
- 1874 Chen, Sheng, & Erwig, Martin. (2014a). Counter-factual typing for debugging type errors.  
1875 *Pages 583–594 of: Proceedings of the 41st ACM SIGPLAN-SIGACT Symposium on*  
1876 *Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL '14. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1877 Chen, Sheng, & Erwig, Martin. (2014b). Guided type debugging. *Pages 35–51 of: Int.*  
1878 *Symp. on Functional and Logic Programming*. LNCS 8475.
- 1879 Chen, Sheng, & Erwig, Martin. (2016). Principal type inference for gadt. *Pages 416–428*  
1880 *of: Proceedings of the 43rd Annual ACM SIGPLAN-SIGACT Symposium on Principles*  
1881 *of Programming Languages*. POPL '16. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1882 Chen, Sheng, Erwig, Martin, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2012). An error-tolerant type system  
1883 for variational lambda calculus. *Pages 29–40 of: Proceedings of the 17th ACM SIGPLAN*  
1884 *International Conference on Functional Programming*. ICFP '12. New York, NY, USA:  
1885 ACM.
- 1886 Chen, Sheng, Erwig, Martin, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2014). Extending type inference to  
1887 variational programs. *Acm trans. program. lang. syst.*, **36**(1), 1:1–1:54.
- 1888 Chen, Sheng, Erwig, Martin, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2016). A Calculus for Variational  
1889 Programming. *Pages 6:1–6:26 of: European Conf. on Object-Oriented Programming*  
1890 *(ECOOP)*.
- 1891 Chugh, Ravi, Rondon, Patrick M., & Jhala, Ranjit. (2012). Nested refinements: A logic  
1892 for duck typing. *Page 231–244 of: Proceedings of the 39th Annual ACM SIGPLAN-*  
1893 *SIGACT Symposium on Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL '12. New York,  
1894 NY, USA: Association for Computing Machinery.
- 1895 Cimini, Matteo, & Siek, Jeremy G. (2016). The gradualizer: A methodology and algorithm  
1896 for generating gradual type systems. *Pages 443–455 of: Proceedings of the 43rd Annual*  
1897 *ACM SIGPLAN-SIGACT Symposium on Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL  
1898 '16. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1899 Cimini, Matteo, & Siek, Jeremy G. (2017). Automatically generating the dynamic  
1900 semantics of gradually typed languages. *Pages 789–803 of: Proceedings of the 44th*  
1901 *ACM SIGPLAN Symposium on Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL 2017.  
1902 New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1903 Danner, Norman, Licata, Daniel R., & Ramyaa, Ramyaa. (2015). Denotational cost  
1904 semantics for functional languages with inductive types. *Pages 140–151 of: Proceedings*  
1905 *of the 20th ACM SIGPLAN International Conference on Functional Programming*. ICFP  
1906 2015. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1907 Erwig, Martin, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2011). The choice calculus: A representation for  
1908 software variation. *Acm trans. softw. eng. methodol.*, **21**(1), 6:1–6:27.
- 1909 Erwig, Martin, & Walkingshaw, Eric. (2013). Variation Programming with the Choice  
1910 Calculus. *Pages 55–99 of: Generative and Transformational Techniques in Software*  
1911 *Engineering*. LNCS 7680.
- 1912 Garcia, Ronald, & Cimini, Matteo. (2015). Principal type schemes for gradual  
1913 programs. *Pages 303–315 of: Proceedings of the 42nd Annual ACM SIGPLAN-SIGACT*  
1914 *Symposium on Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL '15. New York, NY, USA:  
1915 ACM.

58 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

- 1916 Garcia, Ronald, Clark, Alison M., & Tanter, Éric. (2016). Abstracting gradual typing.  
1917 *Pages 429–442 of: Proceedings of the 43rd Annual ACM SIGPLAN-SIGACT Symposium*  
1918 *on Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL '16. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1919 Guha, Arjun, Matthews, Jacob, Findler, Robert Bruce, & Krishnamurthi, Shriram. (2007).  
1920 Relationally-parametric polymorphic contracts. *Page 29–40 of: Proceedings of the 2007*  
1921 *Symposium on Dynamic Languages*. DLS '07. New York, NY, USA: Association for  
1922 Computing Machinery.
- 1923 Guha, Arjun, Saftoiu, Claudiu, & Krishnamurthi, Shriram. (2011). Typing local control  
1924 and state using flow analysis. *Pages 256–275 of: Barthe, Gilles (ed), Programming*  
1925 *Languages and Systems*. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Berlin Heidelberg.
- 1926 Henglein, Fritz, & Rehof, Jakob. (1995). Safe polymorphic type inference for a  
1927 dynamically typed language: Translating scheme to ml. *Page 192–203 of: Proceedings*  
1928 *of the Seventh International Conference on Functional Programming Languages and*  
1929 *Computer Architecture*. FPCA '95. New York, NY, USA: Association for Computing  
1930 Machinery.
- 1931 Igarashi, Atsushi, Thiemann, Peter, Vasconcelos, Vasco T., & Wadler, Philip. (2017).  
1932 Gradual session types. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **1**(ICFP), 38:1–38:28.
- 1933 Jafery, Khurram A., & Dunfield, Jana. (2017). Sums of uncertainty: Refinements go  
1934 gradual. *Pages 804–817 of: Proceedings of the 44th ACM SIGPLAN Symposium on*  
1935 *Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL 2017. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1936 Kazerounian, Milod, Ren, Brianna M., & Foster, Jeffrey S. (2020). *Sound, heuristic*  
1937 *type annotation inference for ruby*. New York, NY, USA: Association for Computing  
1938 Machinery. Page 112–125.
- 1939 Kazerounian, Milod, Foster, Jeffrey S., & Min, Bonan. (2021). Simtyper: Sound  
1940 type inference for ruby using type equality prediction. *Proc. acm program. lang.*,  
1941 **5**(OOPSLA).
- 1942 Kuhlenschmidt, Andre, Almahallawi, Deyaaeldeen, & Siek, Jeremy G. (2019). Toward  
1943 efficient gradual typing for structural types via coercions. *Page 517–532 of: Proceedings*  
1944 *of the 40th ACM SIGPLAN Conference on Programming Language Design and*  
1945 *Implementation*. PLDI 2019. New York, NY, USA: Association for Computing  
1946 Machinery.
- 1947 Lehmann, Nico, & Tanter, Éric. (2017). Gradual refinement types. *Pages 775–788 of:*  
1948 *Proceedings of the 44th ACM SIGPLAN Symposium on Principles of Programming*  
1949 *Languages*. POPL 2017. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 1950 Loncaric, Calvin, Chandra, Satish, Schlesinger, Cole, & Sridharan, Manu. (2016). A  
1951 practical framework for type inference error explanation. *Pages 781–799 of: OOPSLA*.
- 1952 Marceau, Guillaume, Fisler, Kathi, & Krishnamurthi, Shriram. (2011a). Measuring the  
1953 effectiveness of error messages designed for novice programmers. *Pages 499–504 of:*  
1954 *Proceedings of the 42nd ACM technical symposium on Computer science education*.  
1955 ACM.
- 1956 Marceau, Guillaume, Fisler, Kathi, & Krishnamurthi, Shriram. (2011b). Mind your  
1957 language: on novices' interactions with error messages. *Pages 3–18 of: Proceedings*  
1958 *of the 10th SIGPLAN symposium on New ideas, new paradigms, and reflections on*  
1959 *programming and software*. ACM.

- 1960 Meng, Meng, Meinicke, Jens, Wong, Chu-Pan, Walkingshaw, Eric, & Kästner, Christian.  
1961 (2017). A Choice of Variational Stacks: Exploring Variational Data Structures. *Pages*  
1962 *28–35 of: Int. Work. on Variability Modelling of Software-Intensive Systems (VaMoS)*.  
1963 ACM.
- 1964 Migeed, Zeina, & Palsberg, Jens. (2019). What is decidable about gradual types? *Proc.*  
1965 *acm program. lang.*, **4**(POPL).
- 1966 Miyazaki, Yusuke, Sekiyama, Taro, & Igarashi, Atsushi. (2019). Dynamic type inference  
1967 for gradual hindley–milner typing. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **3**(POPL).
- 1968 Munson, Jonathan P, & Schilling, Elizabeth A. (2016). Analyzing novice programmers’  
1969 response to compiler error messages. *Journal of computing sciences in colleges*, **31**(3),  
1970 53–61.
- 1971 Neocleous, Costas, & Schizas, Christos. (2002). Artificial neural network learning: A  
1972 comparative review. *Pages 300–313 of: Hellenic Conference on Artificial Intelligence*.  
1973 Springer.
- 1974 New, Max S., Jamner, Dustin, & Ahmed, Amal. (2019). Graduality and parametricity:  
1975 Together again for the first time. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **4**(POPL).
- 1976 Nguyen, Hung Viet, Kästner, Christian, & Nguyen, Tien N. (2014). Exploring Variability-  
1977 Aware Execution for Testing Plugin-Based Web Applications. *Pages 907–918 of: Int.*  
1978 *Conf. on Software Engineering*. ACM.
- 1979 Pavlinovic, Zvonimir, King, Tim, & Wies, Thomas. (2014). Finding minimum type error  
1980 sources. *Pages 525–542 of: OOPSLA*.
- 1981 Pearce, David J. (2013). A calculus for constraint-based flow typing. *Proceedings of the*  
1982 *15th Workshop on Formal Techniques for Java-like Programs*. FTfJP ’13. New York,  
1983 NY, USA: Association for Computing Machinery.
- 1984 Phipps-Costin, Luna, Anderson, Carolyn Jane, Greenberg, Michael, & Guha, Arjun.  
1985 (2021). Solver-based gradual type migration. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **5**(OOPSLA).
- 1986 Rastogi, Aseem, Chaudhuri, Avik, & Hosmer, Basil. (2012). The ins and outs of gradual  
1987 type inference. *Page 481–494 of: Proceedings of the 39th Annual ACM SIGPLAN-*  
1988 *SIGACT Symposium on Principles of Programming Languages*. POPL ’12. New York,  
1989 NY, USA: Association for Computing Machinery.
- 1990 Robinson, J. A. (1965a). A machine-oriented logic based on the resolution principle.  
1991 *Journal of the acm*, **12**(1), 23–41.
- 1992 Robinson, J. A. (1965b). A machine-oriented logic based on the resolution principle. *J.*  
1993 *acm*, **12**(1), 23–41.
- 1994 Sergey, Ilya, & Clarke, Dave. (2012). Gradual ownership types. *Pages 579–599 of:*  
1995 *Proceedings of the 21st European Conference on Programming Languages and Systems*.  
1996 ESOP’12. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer-Verlag.
- 1997 Serrano, Alejandro, & Hage, Jurriaan. (2016). *Type error diagnosis for embedded dsls by*  
1998 *two-stage specialized type rules*. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Berlin Heidelberg. Pages  
1999 672–698.
- 2000 Siek, Jeremy, & Taha, Walid. (2007). Gradual typing for objects. *Pages 2–27 of:*  
2001 *Proceedings of the 21st European Conference on ECOOP 2007: Object-Oriented*  
2002 *Programming*. ECOOP ’07. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer-Verlag.
- 2003 Siek, Jeremy G., & Taha, Walid. (2006). Gradual typing for functional languages. *Pages*  
2004 *81–92 of: Workshop on Scheme and Functional Programming*.

60 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

- 2005 Siek, Jeremy G., & Tobin-Hochstadt, Sam. (2016). *The recursive union of some gradual*  
 2006 *types*. Cham: Springer International Publishing. Pages 388–410.
- 2007 Siek, Jeremy G., & Vachharajani, Manish. (2008). Gradual typing with unification-  
 2008 based inference. *Pages 7:1–7:12 of: Proceedings of the 2008 Symposium on Dynamic*  
 2009 *Languages*. DLS '08. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 2010 Siek, Jeremy G, Vitousek, Michael M, Cimini, Matteo, & Boyland, John Tang. (2015).  
 2011 Refined criteria for gradual typing. *LIPICs-Leibniz International Proceedings in*  
 2012 *Informatics*, vol. 32. Schloss Dagstuhl-Leibniz-Zentrum fuer Informatik.
- 2013 Smeltzer, Karl, & Erwig, Martin. (2017). Variational Lists: Comparisons and Design  
 2014 Guidelines. *Pages 31–40 of: Int. Work. on Feature-Oriented Software Development*  
 2015 *(FOSD)*. ACM.
- 2016 Stănciulescu, Ștefan, Berger, Thorsten, Walkingshaw, Eric, & Wařowski, Andrzej. (2016).  
 2017 Concepts, Operations, and Feasibility of a Projection-Based Variation Control System.  
 2018 *Pages 323–333 of: IEEE Int. Conf. on Software Maintenance and Evolution (ICSME)*.  
 2019 IEEE.
- 2020 Takikawa, Asumu, Feltey, Daniel, Greenman, Ben, New, Max S., Vitek, Jan, & Felleisen,  
 2021 Matthias. (2016). Is sound gradual typing dead? *Pages 456–468 of: Proceedings of*  
 2022 *the 43rd Annual ACM SIGPLAN-SIGACT Symposium on Principles of Programming*  
 2023 *Languages*. POPL '16. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 2024 Tansey, Wesley, & Tilevich, Eli. (2008). Annotation refactoring: Inferring upgrade  
 2025 transformations for legacy applications. *Pages 295–312 of: Proceedings of the 23rd*  
 2026 *ACM SIGPLAN Conference on Object-oriented Programming Systems Languages and*  
 2027 *Applications*. OOPSLA '08. New York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 2028 Thüm, Thomas, Apel, Sven, Kästner, Christian, Schaefer, Ina, & Saake, Gunter. (2014). A  
 2029 classification and survey of analysis strategies for software product lines. **47**(1), 6:1–  
 2030 6:45.
- 2031 Tobin-Hochstadt, Sam, & Felleisen, Matthias. (2006). Interlanguage migration: From  
 2032 scripts to programs. *Page 964–974 of: Companion to the 21st ACM SIGPLAN*  
 2033 *Symposium on Object-Oriented Programming Systems, Languages, and Applications*.  
 2034 OOPSLA '06. New York, NY, USA: Association for Computing Machinery.
- 2035 Tobin-Hochstadt, Sam, Felleisen, Matthias, Findler, Robert, Flatt, Matthew, Greenman,  
 2036 Ben, Kent, Andrew M., St-Amour, Vincent, Strickland, T. Stephen, & Takikawa,  
 2037 Asumu. (2017). Migratory Typing: Ten Years Later. *Pages 17:1–17:17 of: Lerner,*  
 2038 *Benjamin S., Bodík, Rastislav, & Krishnamurthi, Shriram (eds), 2nd Summit on*  
 2039 *Advances in Programming Languages (SNAPL 2017)*. Leibniz International Proceedings  
 2040 *in Informatics (LIPIcs)*, vol. 71. Dagstuhl, Germany: Schloss Dagstuhl–Leibniz-  
 2041 *Zentrum fuer Informatik*.
- 2042 Toro, Matías, & Tanter, Éric. (2017). A gradual interpretation of union types. *SAS*.
- 2043 Toro, Matías, Labrada, Elizabeth, & Tanter, Éric. (2019). Gradual parametricity, revisited.  
 2044 *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **3**(POPL).
- 2045 van Keeken, Peter. 2006 (October). *Analyzing helium programs obtained through*  
 2046 *logging—the process of mining novice haskell programs*. M.Phil. thesis, Department  
 2047 of Information and Computing Sciences, Utrecht University.
- 2048 Vytiniotis, Dimitrios, Peyton Jones, Simon, Schrijvers, Tom, & Sulzmann, Martin. (2011).  
 2049 Outsidein(x) modular type inference with local assumptions. *J. funct. program.*, **21**(4-5),  
 2050 333–412.

- 2051 Vytiniotis, Dimitrios, Peyton Jones, Simon, & Magalhães, José Pedro. (2012). Equality  
2052 proofs and deferred type errors: a compiler pearl. *Pages 341–352 of: Proceedings of the*  
2053 *17th ACM SIGPLAN international conference on Functional programming*. ICFP '12.
- 2054 Wadler, Philip, & Findler, Robert Bruce. (2007). Well-typed programs can't be blamed.  
2055 *Pages 1–13 of: Proceedings of the 2007 Workshop on Scheme and Functional*  
2056 *Programming*.
- 2057 Wadler, Philip, & Findler, Robert Bruce. (2009). Well-typed programs can't be blamed.  
2058 *Pages 1–16 of: Proceedings of the 18th European Symposium on Programming*  
2059 *Languages and Systems: Held As Part of the Joint European Conferences on Theory*  
2060 *and Practice of Software, ETAPS 2009*. ESOP '09. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer-Verlag.
- 2061 Walkingshaw, Eric, & Ostermann, Klaus. (2014). Projectional Editing of Variational  
2062 Software. *Pages 29–38 of: ACM SIGPLAN Int. Conf. on Generative Programming:*  
2063 *Concepts and Experiences (GPCE)*. ACM.
- 2064 Walkingshaw, Eric, Kästner, Christian, Erwig, Martin, Apel, Sven, & Bodden, Eric. (2014).  
2065 Variational data structures: Exploring tradeoffs in computing with variability. *Pages*  
2066 *213–226 of: Proceedings of the 2014 ACM International Symposium on New Ideas,*  
2067 *New Paradigms, and Reflections on Programming & Software*. Onward! 2014. New  
2068 York, NY, USA: ACM.
- 2069 Wei, Jiayi, Goyal, Maruth, Durrett, Greg, & Dillig, Isil. (2020). Lambdanet: Probabilistic  
2070 type inference using graph neural networks. *International Conference on Learning*  
2071 *Representations*.
- 2072 Williams, Jack, Morris, J. Garrett, & Wadler, Philip. (2018). The root cause of blame:  
2073 Contracts for intersection and union types. *Proc. acm program. lang.*, **2**(OOPSLA).

## A Proofs

2074  
2075 This appendix provides proofs to most theorems whose proofs are not given in the paper.

### A.1 Proofs of Theorems 1 Through 3

2077 In proving these theorems below, we will make use of two properties about selection on  
2078 types, expressed in the following lemmas.

2079 *Lemma 3 (Selection is idempotent)*

2080 For any  $d$ ,  $\llbracket M \rrbracket_{d.i} = \llbracket \llbracket M \rrbracket_{d.i} \rrbracket_{d.i}$ .

2081 *Lemma 4 (Selector ordering is irrelevant)*

2082 For any two variations  $A$  and  $B$ :  $\llbracket \llbracket M \rrbracket_{B.j} \rrbracket_{A.i} = \llbracket \llbracket M \rrbracket_{A.i} \rrbracket_{B.j}$

2083 **Chen *et al.* (2014)** proved these lemmas for variational types. We can easily adapt  
2084 those proofs for migrational types by observing that migrational types essentially extend  
2085 variational types with  $\star$ s and  $\llbracket \star \rrbracket_s = \star$ . We omit the detailed proof here.

2086 In the proof of Theorem 1, we will use the following lemma.

2087 *Lemma 5 (Context filling preserves equivalence)*

2088  $\llbracket M_1 \rrbracket_\delta \equiv \llbracket M_2 \rrbracket_\delta \wedge \llbracket M[M_1] \rrbracket_\delta \in V \wedge \llbracket M[M_2] \rrbracket_\delta \in V \Rightarrow \llbracket M[M_1] \rrbracket_\delta \equiv \llbracket M[M_2] \rrbracket_\delta$

2089 *Proof*

2090 By structural induction of the syntax of type contexts  $M[\ ]$ .

2091 Case  $[\ ]$ : From the implication in the lemma, we are given the following.

2092  $\llbracket M_1 \rrbracket_\delta \equiv \llbracket M_2 \rrbracket_\delta \quad \llbracket M_1 \rrbracket_\delta \in V \quad \llbracket M_2 \rrbracket_\delta \in V$

2093 Since filling the context  $[\ ]$  with any type yields that type itself, the proof for this case is  
2094 immediate.

2095 Case  $M'[\ ] \rightarrow M$ : We are given the following relations

$$\llbracket M_1 \rrbracket_\delta \equiv \llbracket M_2 \rrbracket_\delta \quad \llbracket M'[M_1] \rrbracket_\delta \in V \quad \llbracket M'[M_2] \rrbracket_\delta \in V$$

2096 Based on induction hypothesis, we have  $\llbracket M'[M_1] \rrbracket_\delta \equiv \llbracket M'[M_2] \rrbracket_\delta$ . Our goal is to prove  
2097 the following,

$$\llbracket M'[M_1] \rightarrow M \rrbracket_\delta = \llbracket M'[M_2] \rightarrow M \rrbracket_\delta$$

2098 which can be transformed to the following based on the definition of selection.

$$\llbracket M'[M_1] \rrbracket_\delta \rightarrow \llbracket M \rrbracket_\delta = \llbracket M'[M_2] \rrbracket_\delta \rightarrow \llbracket M \rrbracket_\delta$$

2099 This equation holds since the domains of both function types are equal based on the  
2100 induction hypothesis and their codomains are the same. This completes the proof for  
2101 this case.

2102 Case  $M \rightarrow M'[\ ]$ : Similar to the previous case, except that the induction hypothesis and  
2103 construction deal with the codomain.

2104 Case  $d\langle M'[\ ], M \rangle$ : We have the following implicants and the final equivalence by the  
2105 induction hypothesis:

$$\llbracket M_1 \rrbracket_\delta \equiv \llbracket M_2 \rrbracket_\delta \quad \llbracket M'[M_1] \rrbracket_\delta \in V \quad \llbracket M'[M_2] \rrbracket_\delta \in V \quad \llbracket M'[M_1] \rrbracket_\delta \equiv \llbracket M'[M_2] \rrbracket_\delta$$

2106 We need to show the following,

$$\lfloor d\langle M'[M_1], M \rangle \rfloor_\delta = \lfloor d\langle M'[M_2], M \rangle \rfloor_\delta$$

2107 We need to consider two subcases. In the first subcase,  $d.1 \in \delta$ . Based on Lemmas 3  
2108 and 4, the above equation is reduced to the following,

$$\lfloor M'[M_1] \rfloor_\delta = \lfloor M'[M_2] \rfloor_\delta$$

2109 This follows immediately from the induction hypothesis.

2110 In the second subcase,  $d.2 \in \delta$ . Based on Lemmas 3 and 4, the above equation is reduced  
2111 to the following,

$$\lfloor M \rfloor_\delta = \lfloor M \rfloor_\delta$$

2112 Thus, the lemma holds for this case.

2113 Case  $d\langle M, M'[\ ] \rangle$ : Similar to the previous case and omitted here.

2114 □

2115 *Proof of Theorem 1*

2116 Cases MT-REFL-MT-DEADELIM are straightforward with the definition of the type  
2117 equivalence relation in Figure 5. Cases MT-CONG and MT-DYNINTRO need more care.

2118 Case MT-CONG: We have the following implicants and the final equivalence by the  
2119 induction hypothesis,

$$M_1 \approx M_2 \quad M[M_1] \approx M[M_2] \quad \lfloor M[M_1] \rfloor_\delta \in V \quad \lfloor M[M_2] \rfloor_\delta \in V \quad \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta \equiv \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta$$

2120 and we need to prove the following.

$$\lfloor M[M_1] \rfloor_\delta \equiv \lfloor M[M_2] \rfloor_\delta$$

2121 The proof is immediate by applying Lemma 5.

2122 Case MT-DYNINTRO: This case is similar to MT-CONG except that we examine whether  $\delta$   
2123 touches the type being inserted into the context. Specifically, if  $\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta$  or  $\lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta$  yields a  
2124 type that contains  $\star$ s, then the implicants of the theorem fail (because implicants require  
2125  $\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta$  and  $\lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta$  to be variational type that do not contain  $\star$ s) and the implication holds  
2126 vacuously. Otherwise, if neither  $\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta$  or  $\lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta$  contains  $\star$ s, then  $\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta = \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta$   
2127 (because  $M_1$  and  $M_2$  differ by that only  $M_2$  replaced some static types with  $\star$ ). This case  
2128 holds due to the reflexivity (VT-REF) of type equivalence.

2129 □

2130 To prove Theorem 2, we need a lemma similar to Lemma 5 that states that filling type  
2131 contexts preserves consistency.

2132 *Lemma 6 (Context filling preserves consistency)*

$$2133 \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta \sim \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta \wedge \lfloor M[M_1] \rfloor_\delta \in G \wedge \lfloor M[M_2] \rfloor_\delta \in G \Rightarrow \lfloor M[M_1] \rfloor_\delta \sim \lfloor M[M_2] \rfloor_\delta$$

2134 The proof of this lemma is very similar to that of Lemma 5 and is omitted here.

2135 We also need a lemma that captures the type consistency relation among three types. We  
2136 say a type  $G_2$  is more precise than  $G_3$  if  $G_2$  contains fewer  $\star$ s than  $G_3$  and they agree on  
2137 the static parts (Garcia & Cimini, 2015). For example, `Int` is more precise than  $\star$  and `Int`  
2138 but not `Bool`. As another example, `Int`  $\rightarrow$  `Bool` is more precise than  $\star \rightarrow$  `Bool` and `Int`  $\rightarrow$   $\star$   
2139 but not  $\star \rightarrow$  `Int`.

64 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

2140 *Lemma 7*

2141 If  $G_1 \sim G_2$ ,  $G_2 \sim G_3$ , and  $G_2$  is more precise than  $G_3$ , then  $G_1 \sim G_3$ .

2142 *Proof*

2143 By induction on the structures of the involved types.

- 2144 (1)  $G_2$  is  $\gamma$  or  $\alpha$ . Based on the definition of  $\sim$ , rule C1 in Figure 4 applies in this case.  
 2145  $G_1$  must be the same as  $G_2$ , and  $G_1 \sim G_3$  holds.  
 2146 (2)  $G_2$  is a  $\star$ .  $G_3$  must also be a  $\star$ , making  $G_1 \sim G_3$ .  
 2147 (3)  $G_2$  has the structure  $G_{21} \rightarrow G_{22}$ . If either  $G_1$  or  $G_3$  is a  $\star$ , then  $G_1 \sim G_3$  holds.  
 2148 Otherwise, based on rules C1 or C4 of  $\sim$ ,  $G_1$  has the structure  $G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12}$  and  $G_3$  has  
 2149 the structure  $G_{31} \rightarrow G_{32}$ . Moreover, since arrows are covariant on both consistency  
 2150 and precision, we have  $G_{11} \sim G_{21}$ ,  $G_{21} \sim G_{31}$ , and  $G_{21}$  more precise than  $G_{31}$ . We  
 2151 thus have  $G_{11} \sim G_{31}$ . Similarly, we have  $G_{12} \sim G_{32}$ . Based on rule C4 of  $\sim$ , we have  
 2152  $G_1 \sim G_3$ .

2153

□

2154 We can now prove Theorem 2 that says if two types are compatible then their  
 2155 corresponding variants are consistent if they do not contain variations. For example, from  
 2156 the definition of  $\approx$ , we have  $A\langle \text{Int}, \text{Bool} \rangle \approx A\langle \text{Int}, \star \rangle$ . Based on that relation, we have  
 2157  $\text{Int} \sim \text{Int}$  at A.1 and  $\text{Bool} \sim \star$  at A.2.

2158 *Proof of Theorem 2*

2159 The proof follows by induction over the rules in Figure 8. Cases MT-REFL and MT-SYM  
 2160 are straightforward via the induction hypotheses and because consistency is reflexive and  
 2161 symmetric. Case MT-VTRANS is also simple since the rule deals with variational types  
 2162 (without  $\star$ s) only. As a result, eliminating all variations in types will yield static types,  
 2163 where the compatibility relation degrades to the equality relation, which is transitive.

2164 Case MT-IDEMP: We are given with the following

$$[M]_\delta \in G \quad [d\langle M, M \rangle]_\delta \in G$$

2165 and need to show the following implicand.

$$[M]_\delta \sim [d\langle M, M \rangle]_\delta$$

2166 From  $[d\langle M, M \rangle]_\delta \in G$ , we know that  $d.1 \in \delta$  or  $d.2 \in \delta$ . Either way, we have  
 2167  $[d\langle M, M \rangle]_\delta = [M]_\delta$  based on the definition of  $[\cdot]_\delta$ . This case thus holds due to rule  
 2168 C1.

2169 Case MT-DEADELIM: We know the following

$$[d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle]_\delta \in G \quad [d\langle [M_1]_{d.1}, [M_2]_{d.2} \rangle]_\delta \in G \quad d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \approx d\langle [M_1]_\delta, [M_2]_\delta \rangle$$

2170 and we need to prove the following relation.

$$[d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle]_\delta \sim [d\langle [M_1]_{d.1}, [M_2]_{d.2} \rangle]_\delta$$

Both  $[d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle]_\delta \in G$  and  $[d\langle [M_1]_\delta, [M_2]_\delta \rangle]_\delta \in G$  imply that either  $d.1 \in \delta$  or  $d.2 \in \delta$ . We assume  $d.1 \in \delta$ , and we have  $\delta = \{d.1\} \cup \delta'$  for some  $\delta'$ . The proof for when



$d.2 \in \delta$  is similar. With Lemma 4, we can move  $d.1$  to be the first selector used on the types. We then have:

$$\begin{aligned} [d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle]_\delta &= [[d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle]_{d.1}]_{\delta'} & \delta &= \{d.1\} \cup \delta' \\ &= [[M_1]_{d.1}]_{\delta'} & & \text{Definition of } [\cdot]_\delta \\ [d\langle [M_1]_{d.1}, [M_2]_{d.2} \rangle]_\delta &= [[d\langle [M_1]_{d.1}, [M_2]_{d.2} \rangle]_{d.1}]_{\delta'} & \delta &= \{d.i\} \cup \delta' \\ &= [[M_1]_{d.1}]_{\delta'} & & \text{Definition of } [\cdot]_\delta \\ &= [[M_1]_{d.1}]_{\delta'} & & \text{lemma 3} \end{aligned}$$

2171 This case thus holds due to rule C1.

2172 Case MT-CONG: This case follows similarly to the case for MT-CONG in the proof for  
2173 theorem 1.

2174 Case MT-DYNINTRO: We have the following implicands and induction hypothesis,

$$M_1 \approx M_2[M] \quad [M_1]_\delta \in G \quad [M_2[M]]_\delta \in G \quad [M_1]_\delta \sim [M_2[M]]_\delta$$

2175 and we need to show that

$$[M_1]_\delta \sim [M_2[\star]]_\delta$$

2176 First, as  $[M_1]_\delta \in G$  and  $[M_1]_\delta \sim [M_2[M]]_\delta$ , we have  $[M_2[M]]_\delta \in G$ , implying that  
2177  $[M]_\delta \in G$ . Next, it is obvious that  $[\star]_\delta \in G$  and  $[M]_\delta \sim [\star]_\delta$ . Based on Lemma 6, we  
2178 have  $[M_2[M]]_\delta \sim [M_2[\star]]_\delta$ . Moreover, it is obvious that  $[M_2[M]]_\delta$  is more precise than  
2179  $[M_2[\star]]_\delta$ . Based on Lemma 7, we have  $[M_1]_\delta \sim [M_2[\star]]_\delta$ .

2180

□

2181 Before proving Theorem 3, we need two auxiliary lemmas stating that consistent and  
2182 equivalent types are also compatible. The proof of the first lemma itself makes use of the  
2183 following lemma.

2184 *Lemma 8 ( $\sqcap$  makes types more precise)*

2185 Let  $G_3 = G_1 \sqcap G_2$ , then  $G_3$  is equally or more precise than  $G_1$  and  $G_2$ .

2186 The proof of this lemma is a simple induction over the definition of  $\sqcap$  in Figure 4 and is  
2187 omitted here.

2188 *Lemma 9 (Consistent types are compatible)*

2189  $G_1 \sim G_2 \Rightarrow G_1 \approx G_2$

2190 *Proof*

2191 The proof proceeds by induction over the definition of consistency in Figure 4.

2192 Case C1: The proof is immediate by applying the rule MT-REFL to the type  $G$ .

2193 Case C2: We are given  $G \sim \star$  and need to derive  $G \approx \star$ . First, we have  $G \approx G$  from the  
2194 previous case. We can view  $G$  as being obtained by plugging  $G$  into an empty context,  
2195 thus  $G \approx [G]$ . By MT-DYNINTRO, we have  $G \approx [\star]$ , which is the same as  $G \approx \star$ .

2196 Case C3: The proof is the same as the last case followed by applying the rule MT-SYM.

2197 Case C4: We are given:

$$G_{11} \sim G_{21} \quad G_{12} \sim G_{22} \quad G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12} \sim G_{21} \rightarrow G_{22}$$

66 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

2198 and we need to show:

$$G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12} \approx G_{21} \rightarrow G_{22}$$

2199 First, let  $G_{31} = G_{11} \sqcap G_{21}$  and  $G_{32} = G_{12} \sqcap G_{22}$ . Through the rule MT-REFL, we have  
 2200  $G_{31} \rightarrow G_{32} \approx G_{31} \rightarrow G_{32}$ . Based on Lemma 8, the type  $G_{31}$  is more static than  $G_{11}$  and  
 2201  $G_{21}$ . Thus, we could repeatedly replace a static component in  $G_{31}$  with a  $\star$  to reach  
 2202  $G_{11}$ . Based on this observation, we could repeatedly apply the rule MT-DYNINTRO to  
 2203  $G_{31} \rightarrow G_{32} \approx G_{31} \rightarrow G_{32}$  to get  $G_{31} \rightarrow G_{32} \approx G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12}$ . After that, with MT-SYM, we  
 2204 have  $G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12} \approx G_{31} \rightarrow G_{32}$ . We can then repeatedly apply MT-DYNINTRO again to  
 2205 prove  $G_{11} \rightarrow G_{12} \approx G_{21} \rightarrow G_{22}$ .

2206

□

2207 *Lemma 10*

$$2208 V_1 \equiv V_2 \Rightarrow V_1 \approx V_2$$

2209 *Proof*

2210 The proof proceeds by induction over the definition of type equivalence in Figure 5. Cases  
 2211 VT-REF, VT-SYM, VT-IDEMP, VT-TRANS, and VT-DEADELIM are straightforward, since  
 2212 they are similar in form to MT-REFL-MT-VTTRANS in the definition of compatibility. For  
 2213 this reason, we show the proof for cases VT-CHOICE and VT-FUN only.

2214 Case VT-FUN: We are given:

$$V_{11} \equiv V_{21} \quad V_{12} \equiv V_{22} \quad V_{11} \rightarrow V_{21} \equiv V_{12} \rightarrow V_{22}$$

2215 and we have the following by the induction hypotheses

$$V_{11} \approx V_{21} \quad V_{12} \approx V_{22}$$

2216 Next, by using the rule MT-CONG and the first induction hypothesis and setting the  
 2217 context to be  $\square \rightarrow V_{21}$ , we can derive  $V_{11} \rightarrow V_{21} \approx V_{12} \rightarrow V_{21}$ . Similarly, by using the rule  
 2218 MT-CONG and the second induction hypothesis and setting the context to be  $V_{12} \rightarrow \square$ ,  
 2219 we can derive  $V_{12} \rightarrow V_{21} \approx V_{12} \rightarrow V_{22}$ . Finally, we can use MT-VTTRANS to derive  
 2220  $V_{11} \rightarrow V_{21} \approx V_{12} \rightarrow V_{22}$ .

2221 Case VT-CHOICE: We are given

$$V_{11} \equiv V_{21} \quad V_{12} \equiv V_{22} \quad d\langle V_{11}, V_{21} \rangle \equiv d\langle V_{12}, V_{22} \rangle$$

2222 and have the following by the induction hypotheses:

$$V_{11} \approx V_{21} \quad V_{12} \approx V_{22}$$

2223 Following the similar proof idea for the last case, we first use the context  $d\langle \square, V_{21} \rangle$   
 2224 and the first induction hypothesis to arrive at  $d\langle V_{11}, V_{21} \rangle \approx d\langle V_{12}, V_{21} \rangle$ . Next, we use  
 2225 the context  $d\langle V_{12}, \square \rangle$  and the second induction hypothesis to derive  $d\langle V_{12}, V_{21} \rangle \approx$   
 2226  $d\langle V_{12}, V_{22} \rangle$ . Finally, through MT-VTTRANS we have  $d\langle V_{11}, V_{21} \rangle \approx d\langle V_{12}, V_{22} \rangle$ .

2227

□

2228 Before proving the theorem, we present a lemma relating types and the types they  
 2229 produce through selection.

2230 *Lemma 11*

2231  $\forall \delta. [M_1]_\delta \approx [M_2]_\delta \Rightarrow M_1 \approx M_2$

2232 *Proof*

2233 This proof follows by induction on compatibility. Each case is immediate, since applying  
2234 the induction hypothesis to the premises yields compatible types that can be used to  
2235 generate the conclusion.  $\square$

2236 *Proof of Theorem 3*

2237 We directly use Lemmas 9 and 10 to show that all selections producing equivalent or  
2238 consistent types produce compatible types. We then use Lemma 11 to derive that the types  
2239 are compatible.  $\square$

2240 *Proof of Theorem 4:*

2241 The proof follows by induction over the rules in Figure 10.

2242 Case CON: This case is straightforward because a constant  $c$  always has the plain type  $\gamma$   
2243 and  $\forall \delta. [\gamma]_\delta = \gamma$ .

2244 Case VAR: The proof is direct from the fact that  $[\Gamma]_\delta$  changes  $x \mapsto M$  in  
2245 the environment to  $x \mapsto [M]_\delta$ . So we can directly use VAR to conclude  
2246  $\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); [\Gamma]_\delta \vdash_{GC} x : [M]_\delta$ .

2247 Case ABS: Given the initial typing:  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x. e : V \rightarrow M \mid \Omega$  we want to verify that for any  
2248  $\delta$  and some  $\Omega$  where  $[\pi]_\delta = \top$ , there is a typing:

$$\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); [\Gamma]_\delta \vdash_{GC} \lambda x. e : [V \rightarrow M]_\delta$$

2249 In the construction of the initial typing, we had the following premise:

$$\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto V \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$$

2250 For this premise, we have the following by the induction hypothesis:

$$\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); [\Gamma]_\delta, x \mapsto [V]_\delta \vdash_{GC} e : [M]_\delta$$

2251 We then conclude from the result of applying the induction hypothesis and ABS:

$$\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); [\Gamma]_\delta \vdash_{GC} \lambda x. e : [V]_\delta \rightarrow [M]_\delta$$

2252 where  $[V]_\delta \rightarrow [M]_\delta = [V \rightarrow M]_\delta$ .

2253 Case ABSDYN: Given the initial typing:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x : \star. e : d\langle \star, V \rangle \rightarrow M \mid \Omega \cup \{x \mapsto V\}$$

2254 we want to show that for any  $\delta$  and some  $\omega$  where  $[\pi]_\delta = \top$  we have the following:

$$\omega; [\Gamma]_\delta \vdash_{GC} \lambda x : \star. e : \omega(x) \rightarrow [M]_\delta$$

2255 When constructing the initial typing we had the following premise:

$$\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d\langle \star, V \rangle \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$$

2256 For this premise we have the following from the induction hypothesis:

$$\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); [\Gamma]_\delta, x \mapsto [d\langle \star, V \rangle]_\delta \vdash_{GC} e : [M]_\delta$$

68 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

2257 Since we do not know whether  $\Omega$  has a type for  $x$ , we must consider whether we can  
 2258 still type  $e$  when using  $\Omega' = \Omega \cup \{x \mapsto V\}$ . We know that  $\lfloor d(\star, V) \rfloor_\delta$  must produce  
 2259 either  $\star$  (if  $d.1$  in  $\delta$ ) or some static type,  $T$ , where  $\lfloor V \rfloor_\delta = T$ . Consequently, we can infer  
 2260 that  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega', \delta)(x)$  either produces  $\star$  when  $d.1 \in \delta$  or  $T$  when  $d.2 \in \delta$ . Let  
 2261  $\omega = \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega', \delta)$ . We can now derive:

$$\omega; \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta, x \mapsto \omega(x) \vdash_{GC} e : \lfloor M \rfloor_\delta$$

2262 Now we can use ABSDYN to conclude:

$$\omega; \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash_{GC} \lambda x : \star. e : \omega(x) \rightarrow \lfloor M \rfloor_\delta$$

2263 where  $\omega(x) = \lfloor d(\star, V) \rfloor_\delta$ .

2264 Case APP: We are given the initial typing:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_\pi(M_1) \mid \Omega$$

2265 where  $\Omega = \Omega_1 \cup \Omega_2$ . We need to prove:

$$\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta); \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash_{GC} e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}(\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta)$$

2266 for any  $\delta$  and some  $\Omega$  such that  $\lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top$ . In constructing the initial typing we had the  
 2267 following premises:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 \mid \Omega_1 \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 \mid \Omega_2 \quad \text{dom}_\pi(M_1) \approx_\pi M_2$$

2268 We have the following by the induction hypothesis and the premises:

$$\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta); \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash_{GC} e_1 : \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta \quad \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta); \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash_{GC} e_2 : \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta$$

2269 Let  $\omega = \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta) \cup \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta)$ , the following two  
 2270 typing relations are satisfied because we can rename parameter names so that  
 2271  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta)$  ( $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta)$ ) be a subset of  $\omega$  and enlarge  
 2272  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta)$  ( $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta)$ ) does not change the typing result of  
 2273 the first (second) typing relation above.

$$\omega; \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash_{GC} e_1 : \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta \quad \omega; \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash_{GC} e_2 : \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta$$

Given that  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_\pi(M_1) \mid \Omega$ , we have the following result

$$\begin{aligned} \text{dom}_\pi(M_1) \approx_\pi M_2 &\Rightarrow \text{dom}_\top(\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta) \approx_\top \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta && \lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top \\ &\Rightarrow \text{dom}(\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta) \sim \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta && \text{Theorem 2} \end{aligned}$$

2274 We can now use APP to conclude:

$$\omega; \lfloor \Gamma \rfloor_\delta \vdash_{GC} e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}(\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta)$$

2275 Case IF: The proof for this case is similar to that for the APP case and is omitted here.

2276 Case WEAKEN: This rule can only modify selections on  $M$  where a decision  $\delta'$  yields  
 2277  $\lfloor \pi \rfloor_{\delta'} = \perp$ . Since the theorem requires  $\lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top$ , the proof for this case is vacuous.

2278 □

2279

**A.2 Proofs of Theorems 5 and 6**2280 *Proof of Theorem 5:*

2281 This proof follows by induction over the rules in Figure 4. The proofs for CON, VAR,  
2282 and ABS are straightforward since they do not introduce variations and have at most one  
2283 subexpression.

2284 Case ABSDYN: We have the initial typing:

$$\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e : \omega(x) \rightarrow G$$

2285 and we need to derive the following:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x. e : M' \mid \Omega$$

2286 where  $[M']_{\delta} = \omega(x) \rightarrow G$  and there is some  $\Omega$  such that  $statifierForDesc(\Omega, \delta) = \omega$ .  
2287 We have the following premise when constructing the initial typing:

$$\omega; \Gamma, x \mapsto \omega(x) \vdash_{GC} e : G$$

2288 There are two possibilities for  $x$ : either it remains  $\star$  or is updated to a static type.  
2289 Since the proof for the first possibility is direct, we focus on the second, where we  
2290 assume  $x$  is updated to  $T$ . By the induction hypothesis and the premise, we have the  
2291 following:

$$\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto T \vdash e : M \mid \Omega \quad [M]_{\delta} = G \quad statifierForDesc(\Omega, \delta) = \omega$$

2292 Based on the first result from applying the induction hypothesis and by the static  
2293 gradual guarantee, we have:

$$\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto \star \vdash e : M' \mid \Omega$$

2294 Putting the above typing relation and the first induction hypothesis together, we have

$$\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d(\star, T) \vdash e : d(M', M) \mid \Omega$$

2295 Since the function was well typed in ITGL, we can use  $\top$  when typing the variational  
2296 version. Then we can use ABSDYN to derive:

$$\top; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x. e : d(\star, T) \rightarrow d(M', M) \mid \Omega \cup \{x \mapsto T\}$$

Let  $\Omega' = \Omega \cup \{x \mapsto T\}$ . We next show that  $statifierForDesc(\Omega', \delta)$  and  $[d(\star, T) \rightarrow d(M', M)]_{\delta} = T \rightarrow G$ . Since we were considering the case when the parameter was updated to a static type, we have  $d.2 \in \delta$ . From the induction hypothesis we have  $statifierForDesc(\Omega, \delta) = \omega$ , and thus  $x \mapsto V \in \Omega$ , where  $statifierForDesc(\Omega, \delta)(x) = [V]_{\delta} = T$ . Consequently,  $statifierForDesc(\Omega, \delta) = statifierForDesc(\Omega', \delta) = \omega$ . Moreover, we know that:

$$\begin{aligned} [d(\star, T) \rightarrow d(M', M)]_{\delta} &= [d(\star, T)]_{\delta} \rightarrow [d(M', M)]_{\delta} \\ &= T \rightarrow [M]_{\delta} && d.2 \in \delta \\ &= T \rightarrow G && I.H \end{aligned}$$

2297 Case APP: We have the initial typing:

$$\omega_1 \cup \omega_2; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e_1 e_2 : cod(G_1)$$

70 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

2298 We need to derive:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_\pi(M_1) \mid \Omega$$

2299 with  $\lfloor \text{cod}_\pi(M_1) \rfloor_\delta = \text{cod}(G_1)$  and there is some  $\Omega$  such that  
2300  $\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta) = \omega$ . From the derivation of the initial typing we have  
2301 the following premises:

$$\omega_1; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e_1 : G_1 \quad \omega_2; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e_2 : G_2 \quad \text{dom}(G_1) \sim G_2$$

2302 By the induction hypothesis and these premises, we have:

$$\begin{array}{llll} \pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 \mid \Omega_1 & \lfloor \pi_1 \rfloor_{\delta_1} = \top & \lfloor M_1 \rfloor_{\delta_1} = G_1 & \text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta_1) = \omega_1 \\ \pi_2; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 \mid \Omega_2 & \lfloor \pi_2 \rfloor_{\delta_2} = \top & \lfloor M_2 \rfloor_{\delta_2} = G_2 & \text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta_2) = \omega_2 \end{array}$$

2304 Let  $\delta' = \delta_1 \cup \delta_2$ ,  $\pi' = \pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2$ , and  $\pi$  be a pattern such that  $\lfloor \pi \rfloor_{\delta'} = \lfloor \pi' \rfloor_{\delta'}$  and  
2305  $\forall \delta. \delta \neq \delta' \Rightarrow \lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \perp$ . As a result,  $\lfloor \pi \rfloor_{\delta'} = \lfloor \pi' \rfloor_{\delta'} = \lfloor \pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2 \rfloor_{\delta_1 \cup \delta_2} = \lfloor \pi_1 \rfloor_{\delta_1 \cup \delta_2} \sqcap$   
2306  $\lfloor \pi_2 \rfloor_{\delta_1 \cup \delta_2} = \lfloor \top \rfloor_{\delta_2} \sqcap \lfloor \top \rfloor_{\delta_1} = \top \sqcap \top = \top$ .

2307 Based on the construction of  $\pi$ ,  $\pi \leq \pi' \leq \pi_1$ . Thus, we have  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 \mid \Omega_1$  based  
2308 on WEAKEN. Similarly, we have  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 \mid \Omega_2$ . Moreover, based on  $\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_{\delta_1} =$   
2309  $G_1$ , we have  $\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta = G_1$  since  $\delta_1 \subseteq \delta$ . Similarly, we have  $\lfloor M_2 \rfloor_\delta = G_2$ . From  
2310  $\text{dom}(G_1) \sim G_2$  and the construction of  $\pi$ , we have  $\text{dom}_\pi(M_1) \approx_\pi M_2$  based on  
2311 Theorem 3. Therefore, we have  $\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_\pi(M_1) \mid \Omega$ , where  $\Omega = \Omega_1 \cup \Omega_2$ .

2312 As  $\Omega_1$  and  $\Omega_2$  are used to type different subexpressions, their domains  
2313 are disjoint, and so do  $\omega_1$  and  $\omega_2$ . As a result  $\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega, \delta') =$   
2314  $\text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta_1) \cup \text{statisfierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta_2) = \omega$ . Since  $\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_{\delta_1} = G_1$ , we  
2315 have  $\lfloor \text{cod}_\pi(M_1) \rfloor_\delta = \text{cod}(G_1)$ . This completes the proof for this case.

2316 The case for IF can be proved similarly to the APP case and is omitted here.  $\square$

2317 Before we continue to present type system properties, we define an operation ( $\sqcup$ ) on  
2318 typing patterns. The operation  $\sqcup$  creates the least upper bound of two patterns of the less-  
2319 defined partial ordering, defined in Figure 10.

We also state some of its properties and its connection to other relations—which will be used in proofs where more defined typing patterns need to be constructed.

$$\begin{array}{ll} \top \sqcup \pi = \top & d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \sqcup d\langle \pi_3, \pi_4 \rangle = d\langle \pi_1 \sqcup \pi_3, \pi_2 \sqcup \pi_4 \rangle \\ \perp \sqcup \pi = \pi & d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \sqcup \pi = d\langle \pi_1 \sqcup \pi, \pi_2 \sqcup \pi \rangle \end{array}$$

2320 *Lemma 12 (Properties of  $\sqcup$ )*

- 2321 1.  $\pi_1 \leq \pi \wedge \pi_2 \leq \pi \Rightarrow \pi_1 \sqcup \pi_2 \leq \pi$
- 2322 2.  $M \approx_{\pi_1} M_1 \wedge M \approx_{\pi_2} M_1 \Rightarrow M \approx_{\pi_1 \sqcup \pi_2} M_1$
- 2323 3.  $M \text{ op}_{\pi_1} M_1 \wedge M \text{ op}_{\pi_2} M_1 \Rightarrow M \text{ op}_{\pi_1 \sqcup \pi_2} M_1$
- 2324 4.  $\text{op}_{\pi_1}(M) \wedge \text{op}_{\pi_2}(M) \Rightarrow \text{op}_{\pi_1 \sqcup \pi_2}(M)$

2325 The proofs of these properties follow directly from induction over  $\pi$ , the definition  
2326 of  $\sqcup$ , the rules for  $\leq$  in Figure 10, and the rules for pattern-constrained operations and  
2327 compatibility in Figure 9. We omit presenting detailed proofs of these properties for  
2328 brevity.

2329 *Proof of Lemma 1*

2330 The proof follows from induction over the rules in Figure 10. The cases for CON and VAR  
 2331 are straightforward since they can always be typed with the pattern  $\top$ ; the cases for ABS  
 2332 and ABSDYN are also simple because only one subexpression is involved and the proof can  
 2333 be derived simply from the induction hypotheses. We thus omit the proof for these cases.

2334 Case APP: We know the following:

$$\pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_{\pi_1}(M_1) | \Omega \quad \pi_2; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_{\pi_2}(M_1) | \Omega$$

2335 and need to prove the following relation

$$\pi_3; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_{\pi_3}(M_1) | \Omega$$

with  $\pi_1 \leq \pi_3$  and  $\pi_2 \leq \pi_3$ . In the construction of the implicants, we derived the following premises:

$$\begin{array}{ll} \pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 | \Omega & \pi_1; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 | \Omega \\ \pi_2; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 | \Omega & \pi_2; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 | \Omega \end{array}$$

2336 By the induction hypothesis and these premises, we have:

$$\begin{array}{ll} \pi'_3; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 | \Omega & \pi'_3; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 | \Omega \\ \pi_1 \leq \pi'_3 & \pi_2 \leq \pi'_3 \end{array}$$

2338 We take  $\pi_3 = \pi_1 \sqcup \pi_2$  and we must now show that  $\pi_3$  can be used in the typing of the  
 2339 implicand. To type the implicants with  $\pi_3$  we know that  $\text{dom}_{\pi_1}(M_1)$  and  $\text{dom}_{\pi_2}(M_1)$   
 2340 must be defined. Based on Lemma 12 property 3 and the definition of  $\pi_3$ , we have:

$$\text{dom}_{\pi_1}(M_1) \wedge \text{dom}_{\pi_2}(M_1) \Rightarrow \text{dom}_{\pi_3}(M_1)$$

2341 Similarly, we can see that that  $\text{dom}_{\pi_3}(M_1) \approx_{\pi_3} M_2$  via property 2. Moreover,  $\pi_1 \leq \pi'_3$   
 2342 and  $\pi_2 \leq \pi'_3$  imply that  $\pi_3 \leq \pi'_3$ , from property 1 in Lemma 12. Consequently, we can  
 2343 use WEAKEN with  $\pi_3$  to derive  $\pi_3; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_1 | \Omega$  and  $\pi_3; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_2 | \Omega$ . Pairing those  
 2344 typings with  $\text{dom}_{\pi_3}(M_1) \approx_{\pi_3} M_2$ , we can use APP to conclude:

$$\pi_3; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_{\pi_3}(M_1) | \Omega$$

2345 The proof for the IF and WEAKEN cases follows a similar structure to the APP case and is  
 2346 omitted here.  $\square$

2347 The proof of Lemma 2 relies on Lemmas 13 and 14, which we present first.

2348 *Lemma 13*

2349 If  $M_1 \preceq M_2$  then  $\text{cod}_{\pi}(M_1) \preceq \text{cod}_{\pi}(M_2)$ .

2350 This lemma states that the better relation is preserved when taking the codomain of two  
 2351 types. The proof is straightforward and is omitted here.

2352 The next lemma states that if we can type an abstraction with different static types for  
 2353 the parameter, then we can also type the abstraction with a type that is more general than  
 2354 both of these static types. We first capture the idea of generating a more general static type  
 2355 from two static types with the operation  $\sqcap^\alpha$ . We define  $\sqcap^\alpha$  by extending the definition of  $\sqcap$   
 2356 (Figure 10) with a case  $\gamma_1 \sqcap^\alpha \gamma_2 = \alpha$ , where  $\gamma_1$  and  $\gamma_2$  represent two different static constant  
 2357 types. From  $\sqcap^\alpha$ , we derive  $\sqcap_\pi^\alpha$  as we did for deriving  $\sqcap_\pi$  from  $\sqcap$  and as for deriving  $\text{dom}_\pi$   
 2358 from  $\text{dom}$  (Section 4.3).

72 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

2359 *Lemma 14 (Typing under different assumptions)*

2360 For any  $e$  and  $\Gamma$ , if  $\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d\langle \star, V_1 \rangle \vdash e : M_1 \mid \Omega_1$  and  $\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d\langle \star, V_2 \rangle \vdash e : M_2 \mid \Omega_2$ , then  
 2361  $\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d\langle \star, V_1 \sqcap_{\pi}^{\alpha} V_2 \rangle \vdash e : M_3 \mid \Omega_3$ ,  $M_1 \preceq M_3$ ,  $M_2 \preceq M_3$ ,  $\Omega_1 \preceq \Omega_3$ , and  $\Omega_2 \preceq \Omega_3$ .

2362 In the Lemma, we write  $\omega_1 \preceq \omega_2$  if  $\omega_1$  and  $\omega_2$  share the same domain and if for any  $x$  in  
 2363 the domain  $\omega_1(x) \preceq \omega_2(x)$ .

2364 The proof is an induction over the typing rules in Figure 10. The case CON is immediate.  
 2365 For the case VAR, we need to consider two subcases. The first subcase is that the variable  
 2366 being referenced is not  $x$ , and the proof is immediate. The second subcase is that the  
 2367 variable being referenced is  $x$ , then the proof proceeds by observing that  $V_1 \preceq V_1 \sqcap_{\pi}^{\alpha} V_2$   
 2368 and  $V_2 \preceq V_1 \sqcap_{\pi}^{\alpha} V_2$ . The proof for cases ABS and ABSDYN are based on simple inductions.  
 2369 The proof for APP and IF is similar to the proof of these cases for Lemma 2 and is omitted  
 2370 here. The proof for WEAKEN is based on a simple induction.

2371 *Proof of Lemma 2*

2372 The proof follows by induction over the rules in Figure 10. Cases CON and VAR are  
 2373 straightforward and omitted for brevity. Case ABS is also omitted since it is similar to  
 2374 ABSDYN, covered below.

2375 Case ABSDYN: We are given with the following:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x : \star. e : d\langle \star, V_1 \rangle \rightarrow M_1 \mid \Omega_1 \cup \{x \mapsto V_1\} \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x : \star. e : d\langle \star, V_2 \rangle \rightarrow M_2 \mid \Omega_2 \cup \{x \mapsto V_2\}$$

2376 We want to show that we can derive the following relation:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x : \star. e : M \mid \Omega$$

2377 where  $d\langle \star, V_1 \rangle \rightarrow M_1 \preceq M$  and  $d\langle \star, V_2 \rangle \rightarrow M_2 \preceq M$  for some  $M$  and  $\Omega_1 \cup \{x \mapsto V_1\} \preceq$   
 2378  $\Omega$  and  $\Omega_2 \cup \{x \mapsto V_2\} \preceq \Omega$  for some  $\Omega$ .

2379 From the construction of the implicants, we know the following premises:

$$\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d\langle \star, V_1 \rangle \vdash e : M_1 \mid \Omega_1 \quad \pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d\langle \star, V_2 \rangle \vdash e : M_2 \mid \Omega_2$$

2380 Based on Lemma 14, let  $V_3 = V_1 \sqcap_{\pi}^{\alpha} V_2$ , we can construct the typing:

$$\pi; \Gamma, x \mapsto d\langle \star, V_3 \rangle \vdash e : M_3 \mid \Omega_3$$

2381 with  $d\langle \star, V_1 \rangle \preceq d\langle \star, V_3 \rangle$ ,  $d\langle \star, V_2 \rangle \preceq d\langle \star, V_3 \rangle$ ,  $M_1 \preceq M_3$ ,  $M_2 \preceq M_3$ ,  $\Omega_1 \preceq \Omega_3$ , and  
 2382  $\Omega_2 \preceq \Omega_3$ . With ABSDYN, we can derive the following typing relation:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash \lambda x. e : d\langle \star, V_3 \rangle \rightarrow M_3 \mid \Omega_3 \cup \{x \mapsto V_3\}$$

2383 Moreover,  $d\langle \star, V_1 \rangle \rightarrow M_1 \preceq d\langle \star, V_3 \rangle \rightarrow M_3$  and  $d\langle \star, V_2 \rangle \rightarrow M_2 \preceq d\langle \star, V_3 \rangle \rightarrow M_3$ . Let  
 2384  $\Omega'_1 = \Omega_1 \cup \{x \mapsto V_1\}$ ,  $\Omega'_2 = \Omega_2 \cup \{x \mapsto V_2\}$ , and  $\Omega'_3 = \Omega_3 \cup \{x \mapsto V_3\}$ , we immediately  
 2385 have  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega'_1, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega'_3, \delta)$   $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega'_2, \delta) \preceq$   
 2386  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega'_3, \delta)$ .

2387 Case APP: Given the following judgments:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_{\pi}(M_{11}) \mid \Omega_1 \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_{\pi}(M_{21}) \mid \Omega_2$$

2388 we want to prove the following typing derivation:

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_{\pi}(M_{31}) \mid \Omega_3$$



2389 where  $\Omega_3$  and  $\text{cod}_\pi(M_{31})$  are the best variational statifier and type in the  
 2390 three derivations. In typing the implicants, we had the following premises:

$$\begin{array}{l} \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_{11} \mid \Omega_{11} \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_{12} \mid \Omega_{12} \quad \text{dom}_\pi(M_{11}) \approx^? M_{12} \\ 2391 \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_{21} \mid \Omega_{21} \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_{22} \mid \Omega_{22} \quad \text{dom}_\pi(M_{21}) \approx^? M_{22} \end{array}$$

2392 Also, note that  $\Omega_1 = \Omega_{11} \cup \Omega_{12}$  and  $\Omega_2 = \Omega_{21} \cup \Omega_{22}$ . We have the following after  
 2393 applying the induction hypothesis:

$$\begin{array}{l} \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 : M_{31} \mid \Omega_{31} \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e_2 : M_{32} \mid \Omega_{32} \quad \text{dom}_\pi(M_{31}) \approx^? M_{32} \\ [M_{11}]_\delta \preceq [M_{31}]_\delta \quad \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{11}, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{31}, \delta) \\ 2394 [M_{12}]_\delta \preceq [M_{32}]_\delta \quad \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{12}, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{32}, \delta) \\ [M_{21}]_\delta \preceq [M_{31}]_\delta \quad \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{21}, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{31}, \delta) \\ [M_{22}]_\delta \preceq [M_{32}]_\delta \quad \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{22}, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_{32}, \delta) \end{array}$$

2395 First we take  $\Omega_3 = \Omega_{31} \cup \Omega_{32}$ . From our induction hypotheses relating  $\Omega_{31}$   
 2396 and  $\Omega_{31}$  to the other statifiers for  $e_1$  and  $e_3$ , it should be clear that we have  
 2397  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_3, \delta)$  and  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta) \preceq$   
 2398  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_3, \delta)$ .

2399 Now note that  $[M_{11}]_\delta \preceq [M_{31}]_\delta$  and  $[M_{12}]_\delta \preceq [M_{32}]_\delta$  imply  $[\text{cod}_\pi(M_{11})]_\delta \preceq$   
 2400  $[\text{cod}_\pi(M_{31})]_\delta$  and  $[\text{cod}_\pi(M_{21})]_\delta \preceq [\text{cod}_\pi(M_{31})]_\delta$  from Lemma 13. From here, we  
 2401 use our induction hypotheses to derive a return type for the application that is better  
 2402 than the other two.

$$\pi; \Gamma \vdash e_1 e_2 : \text{cod}_\pi(M_{31}) \mid \Omega_3$$

2403 Case IF: This case proceeds similarly to APP where most results flow directly from  
 2404 the induction hypotheses.

2405 Case WEAKEN: Given the following implicant:

$$\omega; \Gamma \vdash_{GC} e : M$$

2406 We then want to produce the typing derivation:

$$\pi_3; \Gamma \vdash e : M_3 \mid \Omega_3$$

2407 From deriving the implicant, we know the following from the premises:

$$\begin{array}{l} \pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M_1 \mid \Omega_1 \quad \pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M_2 \mid \Omega_2 \\ 2408 \quad \pi_1 \leq \pi \quad \pi_2 \leq \pi \\ M_1 =_{\pi_1} M'_1 \quad M_2 =_{\pi_2} M'_2 \end{array}$$

2409 By the induction hypothesis and the premises, we have:

$$\begin{array}{l} \pi; \Gamma \vdash e : M_3 \mid \Omega_3 \\ 2410 [M_1]_\delta \preceq [M_3]_\delta \quad \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_3, \delta) \\ 2411 [M_2]_\delta \preceq [M_3]_\delta \quad \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_3, \delta) \end{array}$$

2412 Since we know that  $M_3$  is better than the other types, we can always take  $\pi_3 = \pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2$ .  
 2413 From there, we can use WEAKEN to derive:

$$\pi_3; \Gamma \vdash e : M_3 \mid \Omega_3$$

2414 From here, applying our induction hypothesis to the premises tell us that  
 2415  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_1, \delta) \preceq \text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_3, \delta)$  and  $\text{statifierForDesc}(\Omega_2, \delta) \preceq$

74 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

2416 *statifierForDesc* ( $\Omega_3, \delta$ ), completing the part of the proof involving statifiers. From  
 2417 here we just need to show  $\lfloor M'_1 \rfloor_\delta \preceq \lfloor M_3 \rfloor_\delta$  and  $\lfloor M'_2 \rfloor_\delta \preceq \lfloor M_3 \rfloor_\delta$   
 2418 We shall show the first case, and we will omit presenting the second case as it has a  
 2419 similar derivation: We have the following since  $\lfloor \pi \rfloor_\delta = \top$ :

$$\lfloor M_1 \rfloor_\delta = \lfloor M'_1 \rfloor_\delta$$

2420 From this and by our induction hypothesis we can conclude:

$$\lfloor M'_1 \rfloor_\delta \preceq \lfloor M_3 \rfloor_\delta$$

2421 Essentially, any selection on  $M_1$  must equal the selection in  $M'_1$  because the  $\pi$  in  
 2422 both stipulates that the valid selections must produce syntactically equal types. As a  
 2423 result,  $M_3$  is better than the other two types.

2424  $\square$

### 2425 **A.3 Proofs of Theorem 11 and 12**

2426 In the following, before presenting each theorem, we present a corresponding lemma that  
 2427 states the property for auxiliary constraint generation functions.

2428 *Lemma 15 (Soundness of Auxiliary Constraint Generation Functions)*

- 2429 • If  $\text{domCst}(M_a, M_b) \hookrightarrow C$  and  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound for  $C$ , then  $\text{dom}_\pi(\theta(M_a)) \approx_\pi \theta(M_b)$ .
- 2430 • If  $\text{codCst}(M_a) \hookrightarrow (M_b, C)$  and  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound for  $C$ , then  $\text{cod}_\pi(\theta(M_a)) =_\pi \theta(M_b)$ .
- 2431 • If  $M_a \sqcap M_b \hookrightarrow (M_c, C)$  and  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound for  $C$ , then  $\theta(M_a) \sqcap_\pi \theta(M_b) \approx_\pi \theta(M_c)$ .

2432 *Proof*

2433 We provide the proof for the first item. The proof for the latter two items is similar and is  
 2434 omitted here. The idea of the proof is going through each case of the function *domCst* and  
 2435 proving the lemma holds.

2436 Case 1 In this case, we have  $M_a = \star$  and  $M_b = M$ . The generated constraint is  $\varepsilon$ . The sound  
 2437 solution for this constraint is  $(\emptyset, \top)$ . We know that  $\text{dom}_\pi(\theta(\star))$  is  $\star$ , which is  
 2438 compatible with  $\theta(M)$ .

2439 Case 2 In this case,  $M_a = \alpha$ ,  $M_b = M$ , and the generated constraint is  $\alpha \approx^? M \rightarrow \kappa_2$ . Since  
 2440  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound for this constraint, we have  $\theta(\alpha) \approx_\pi \theta(M \rightarrow \kappa_2) = \theta(M) \rightarrow \theta(\kappa_2)$ . It  
 2441 is immediate that  $\text{dom}_\pi(\theta(M_a)) = \theta(M_b)$ .

2442 Case 3 In this case,  $M_a = M_{11} \rightarrow M_{12}$  and  $M_b = M$ . The constraint is  $M_{11} \approx^? M$ . By definition,  
 2443  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound for this constraint means that  $\theta(M_{11}) \approx_\pi \theta(M)$ . Since  $\text{dom}_\pi(\theta(M_a))$   
 2444  $= \text{dom}_\pi(\theta(M_{11} \rightarrow M_{12})) = \theta(M_{11})$ , we have  $\text{dom}_\pi(\theta(M_a)) \approx_\pi \theta(M_b)$ .

Case 4 In this case,  $M_a = d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle$ ,  $M_b = M$ , and the constraint is  
 $d\langle \text{domCst}(M_1, M), \text{domCst}(M_2, M) \rangle$ . Assume  $(\theta, \pi)$  is a sound solution for  
 the constraint  $d\langle \text{domCst}(M_1, M), \text{domCst}(M_2, M) \rangle$ . It will also be sound for  
 $\text{domCst}(M_1, M)$  and  $\text{domCst}(M_2, M)$ . As a result, we have  $\text{dom}_\pi(\theta(M_1)) \approx_\pi \theta(M)$

and  $dom_{\pi}(\theta(M_b)) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M)$ . Now

$$\begin{aligned}
 dom_{\pi}(\theta(M_a)) &= dom_{\pi}(\theta(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle)) \\
 &= dom_{\pi}(d\langle \theta(M_1), \theta(M_2) \rangle) && \text{based on the definition of substitution} \\
 &= d\langle dom_{\pi}(\theta(M_1)), dom_{\pi}(\theta(M_2)) \rangle && \text{based on the definition of } dom \text{ (Figure 10)} \\
 &\approx_{\pi} d\langle \theta(M), \theta(M_2) \rangle && \text{see above} \\
 &= \theta(M) && \text{due to choice idempotency} \\
 &= \theta(M_b)
 \end{aligned}$$

2445 Case 5 For any two other types, the constraint is `Fai1`. The sound solution for this constraint  
 2446 is  $(\emptyset, \perp)$ . Based on the definition of pattern-constrained relations in Figure 9, the  
 2447 relation  $dom_{\perp}(\theta(M_a)) \approx_{\perp} \theta(M_b)$  holds.

2448

□

2449 *Proof of Theorem 11*

2450 The proof proceeds by induction over the constraint generation rules in Figure 11. Cases  
 2451 `VARC` and `CONC` are omitted since they are straightforward.

2452 Case `ABSC`: Given the following premise:

$$2453 \quad \Gamma, x \mapsto V \vdash_C e : M \mid C$$

2454 we want to derive:

$$\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash \lambda x. e : \theta(V \rightarrow M) \mid \Omega$$

2455 We have the following after applying the induction hypothesis to the premise:

$$\pi; \theta(\Gamma, x \mapsto V) \vdash e : \theta(M) \mid \Omega$$

2456 where  $\theta(\Gamma, x \mapsto V) = \theta(\Gamma), x \mapsto \theta(V)$ . Now applying the `ABS` typing rule to this  
 2457 judgment, we have

$$\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash \lambda x. e : \theta(V) \rightarrow \theta(M) \mid \Omega$$

2458 Since  $\theta(V) \rightarrow \theta(M) = \theta(V \rightarrow M)$ , we have

$$\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash \lambda x. e : \theta(V \rightarrow M) \mid \Omega$$

2459 Case `ABSDYNC`: Proceeds almost identically to `ABS`.

2460 Case `APPC`: We are given the judgment  $\Gamma \vdash_C e_1 e_2 : M_3 \mid C$ , and we have the following  
 2461 premises.

$$2462 \quad \Gamma \vdash_C e_1 : M_1 \mid C_1 \quad \Gamma \vdash_C e_2 : M_2 \mid C_2$$

$$2463 \quad domCst(M_1, M_2) \hookrightarrow C_4 \quad codCst(M_1) \hookrightarrow (M_3, C_3) \quad C = C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_3 \wedge C_4$$

2464 we want to produce the typing derivation:

$$\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e_1 e_2 : \theta(M_3) \mid \Omega$$

2465 Since  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound for  $C$ , it is sound for each  $C_1$  through  $C_4$ . Thus, based on the  
 2466 induction hypothesis for the first two premises above, we have

2467

$$2468 \quad \pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e_1 : \theta(M_1) \mid \Omega_1 \quad \pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e_2 : \theta(M_2) \mid \Omega_2$$

76 John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw

2469 Based on the third premise and Lemma 15 we know that  $dom_{\pi}(M_1) \approx_{\pi} M_2$ . Now,  
 2470 based on the APP rule in Figure 10, we have  $\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e_1 e_2 : \theta(cod_{\pi}(M_1)) \mid \Omega$ . Based  
 2471 on the fourth premise and Lemma 15 we know that  $dom_{\pi}(M_1) \approx_{\pi} M_2$ .  $\theta(cod_{\pi}(M_1))$   
 2472 =  $\theta(M_3)$ , which means we have  $\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e_1 e_2 : \theta(M_3) \mid \Omega$ .

2473 Case IFC: The proof is similar to APPC and is omitted here.

2474 □

2475 Now we prove Theorem 12, which investigates the completeness of our constraint  
 2476 generation rules. We arm ourselves with another lemma stating the completeness of the  
 2477 auxiliary constraint generation rules with respect to the definitions of the functions in  
 2478 Figure 10.

2479 *Lemma 16 (Completeness of Auxiliary Constraint Generation)*

- 2480 • If  $dom_{\pi}(\theta(M_a)) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M_b)$ ,  $domCst(M_a, M_b) \hookrightarrow C$ , and  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is the sound and  
 2481 most general solution for  $C$ , then  $\pi \leq \pi_1$  and  $\theta_1 \sqsubseteq \theta$ .
- 2482 • If  $cod_{\pi}(\theta(M_a)) =_{\pi} \theta(M_b)$ ,  $codCst(M_a) \hookrightarrow (M_b, C)$ , and  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  be the sound and  
 2483 most general solution for  $C$ , then  $\pi \leq \pi_1$  and  $\theta_1 \sqsubseteq \theta$ .
- 2484 • If  $\theta(M_a) \sqcap_{\pi} \theta(M_b) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M_c)$ ,  $M_a \sqcap M_b \hookrightarrow (M_c, C)$ , and  $(\theta, \pi)$  is sound and most  
 2485 general for  $C$ , then  $\pi \leq \pi_1$  and  $\theta_1 \sqsubseteq \theta$ .

2486 *Proof*

2487 Again, we prove the first item only. The proof is a case analysis of the definition of  $dom$  in  
 2488 Figure 10. Since  $dom$  has three cases, so is our proof.

2489 Case 1 In this case  $\theta(M_a) = M_1 \rightarrow M_2$  and  $\theta(M_b) = M_1$ . We further need to consider two  
 2490 subcases. In the first subcase,  $M_a = \alpha$ . Based on the definition of  $domCst$ , the  
 2491 generated constraint is  $\alpha \approx^? M_b \rightarrow \kappa_2$ . As  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is sound and most general for  
 2492 this constraints, we have  $\theta_1(\alpha) \approx_{\pi_1} \theta_1(M_b \rightarrow \kappa_2)$ . Since  $\kappa_2$  is a fresh unification  
 2493 type variable,  $(\theta_1 \cup \{\kappa_2 \mapsto M_2\}, \pi_1)$  is sound and most general for the problem  
 2494  $\alpha \approx^? M_b \rightarrow M_2$ . As  $(\theta, \pi)$  is also sound for this problem,  $(\theta_1 \cup \{\kappa_2 \mapsto M_2\}, \pi_1)$  is  
 2495 more general than  $(\theta, \pi)$ . Consequently,  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is more general than  $(\theta, \pi)$ .

2496 In the second subcase,  $M_a = M'_1 \rightarrow M'_2$ . Based on the definition of  $domCst$ , the  
 2497 generated constraint is  $M'_1 \approx^? M_b$ . Since  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is most sound and general, we  
 2498 have  $\theta_1(M'_1) \approx_{\pi_1} \theta_1(M_b)$ . Moreover, based on the condition of the lemma, we have  
 2499  $dom_{\pi}(\theta(M_a)) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M_b)$ , meaning that  $\theta(M'_1) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M_b)$ . Overall, both  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  and  
 2500  $(\theta, \pi)$  are solutions for the same constraint  $M'_1 \approx^? M_b$  and  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is most general.  
 2501  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is more general than  $(\theta, \pi)$ .

2502 Case 2 In this case  $\theta(M_a) = \star$ . Since  $\theta$  maps type variables to static types only,  $M_a = \star$ . Based  
 2503 on the definition of  $domCst$ , the generated constraint is  $\varepsilon$ . The most general solution  
 2504 for it is  $(\emptyset, \top)$ , which is more general than  $(\theta, \pi)$ .

Case 3 In this case  $\theta(M_a) = d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle$ . We again need to consider two subcases,  
 $M_a = \alpha$  and  $M_a = d\langle M'_1, M'_2 \rangle$ . The proof for the first subcase is similar  
 to the first subcase of Case 1 above and is omitted here. For the  
 second subcase  $dom_{\pi}(\theta(d\langle M'_1, M'_2 \rangle)) = dom_{\pi}(d\langle [\theta]_{d,1}(M'_1), [\theta]_{d,1}(M'_2) \rangle) =$   
 $d\langle dom_{[\pi]_{d,1}}([\theta]_{d,1}(M'_1)), dom_{[\pi]_{d,2}}([\theta]_{d,2}(M'_2)) \rangle \approx_{\pi} \theta(M_b)$ . By selecting the both

sides of the compatibility relation with  $d.1$  and  $d.2$ , we have the following two compatibility results.

$$\text{dom}_{[\pi]_{d.1}}([\theta]_{d.1}(M'_1)) \approx_{[\pi]_{d.1}} [\theta]_{d.1}(M_b) \quad (\text{A } 1)$$

$$\text{dom}_{[\pi]_{d.2}}([\theta]_{d.2}(M'_2)) \approx_{[\pi]_{d.2}} [\theta]_{d.2}(M_b) \quad (\text{A } 2)$$

2505 The constraint generated by  $\text{domCst}$  is  $d\langle M'_1, M'_2 \rangle \approx^? M_b$ , which equals  
 2506  $d\langle M'_1 \approx^? M_b, M'_2 \approx^? M_b \rangle$  based on the definition of  $\text{domCst}$ . Let  $(\theta_{1l}, \pi_{1l})$  be the  
 2507 sound and most general solution for  $M'_1 \approx^? M_b$ . Based on the equation (1) above and  
 2508 the induction hypothesis,  $(\theta_{1l}, \pi_{1l})$  is more general than  $([\theta]_{d.1}, [\pi]_{d.1})$ . Similarly,  
 2509 let  $(\theta_{1r}, \pi_{1r})$  be the sound and most general solution for  $M'_2 \approx^? M_b$ . Based on  
 2510 equation (2) above and the induction hypothesis,  $(\theta_{1r}, \pi_{1r})$  is more general than  
 2511  $([\theta]_{d.2}, [\pi]_{d.2})$ . As a result,  $(d\langle \theta_{1l}, \theta_{1r} \rangle, d\langle \pi_{1l}, \pi_{1r} \rangle)$  is sound and most general for  
 2512  $d\langle M'_1, M'_2 \rangle \approx^? M_b$ , which is more general than  $(d\langle [\theta]_{d.1}, [\theta]_{d.2} \rangle, d\langle [\pi]_{d.1}, [\pi]_{d.2} \rangle)$   
 2513  $= (\theta, \pi)$ .

2514

□

In proving Theorem 12 below, we need to combine several patterns into one. Specifically, given two patterns  $\pi_1$  and  $\pi_2$ , we calculate their meet  $\pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2$  as follows (Note, the definition of  $\sqcap$  is also given in Section 7.2, but we reproduced it here for readability).

$$\begin{aligned} \top \sqcap \pi &= \pi & d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \sqcap d\langle \pi_3, \pi_4 \rangle &= d\langle \pi_1 \sqcap \pi_3, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi_4 \rangle \\ \perp \sqcap \pi &= \perp & d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle \sqcap \pi &= d\langle \pi_1 \sqcap \pi, \pi_2 \sqcap \pi \rangle \end{aligned}$$

2515 Intuitively,  $\pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2$  contains  $\top$ s at where both  $\pi_1$  and  $\pi_2$  contain  $\top$ s. If either  $\pi_1$  or  $\pi_2$  or  
 2516 both contain  $\perp$  at a variant, then  $\pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2$  also contains a  $\perp$  at that variant. For example,  
 2517  $\top \sqcap \top$  is  $\top$ ,  $\top \sqcap A\langle \perp, \top \rangle$  is  $A\langle \perp, \top \rangle$ , and  $A\langle \perp, \top \rangle \sqcap A\langle \top, \perp \rangle$  is  $A\langle \perp, \perp \rangle$ , which is the same  
 2518 as  $\perp$ .

2519 The operation  $\sqcap$  preserves the less defined relation in the following sense.

2520 *Lemma 17 ( $\sqcap$  preserves the less-defined relation)*

2521 If  $\pi \leq \pi_1$  and  $\pi \leq \pi_2$ , then  $\pi \leq \pi_1 \sqcap \pi_2$ .

2522 The proof is a simple structural induction over the definition of  $\sqcap$  and we omit the  
 2523 detailed proof here.

2524 *Proof of Theorem 12*

2525 This theorem is proven by structural induction over the rules in Figure 10, with help from  
 2526 Lemma 16. Cases VAR and CON are straightforward, so their presentation is omitted.

2527 Case ABS: We are given the following:

$$\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash \lambda x. e : V \rightarrow M \mid \Omega, \text{ which has the premise: } \pi; \theta(\Gamma), x \mapsto V \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$$

2528 From the premise, we know that there is some type variable  $V'$  such that  $V \preceq V'$   
 2529 and  $\theta(V') = V$ . We thus have  $\pi; \theta(\Gamma, x \mapsto V') \vdash e : M \mid \Omega$ . Based on the induction  
 2530 hypothesis, we have

$$\Gamma, x \mapsto V' \vdash_C e : M_1 \mid C \quad \forall \delta [\pi]_\delta = \top. [M]_\delta \preceq [\theta_1(M_1)]_\delta \quad \pi \leq \pi_1 \quad \theta = \theta' \circ \theta_1$$

78 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

2531 where  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is sound and most general for  $C$ . With the rule ABS<sub>C</sub>, we have  
 2532  $\Gamma \vdash_C \lambda x. e : V' \rightarrow M_1 \mid C$ , where  $C$  is the same as that for  $e$ . Therefore, the solution  
 2533 will be the same and the relation with  $(\theta, \pi)$  still hold. Moreover, since  $\theta_1$  is more  
 2534 general than  $\theta$ ,  $V = \theta(V') \preceq \theta_1(V')$ . Therefore,  $[V \rightarrow M]_\delta \preceq [\theta_1(V_1 \rightarrow M_1)]_\delta$  based  
 2535 on the induction hypothesis above.

2536 Case ABS<sub>DYN</sub>: This case proceeds similarly to ABS.

2537 Case APP: We are given the following premises:

$$\pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e_1 : M'_1 \mid \Omega_1 \quad \pi; \theta(\Gamma) \vdash e_2 : M'_2 \mid \Omega_2 \quad \text{dom}_\pi(M'_1) \approx_\pi M'_2 \quad M'_3 = \text{cod}_\pi(M'_1)$$

2538 We want to derive:

$$\Gamma \vdash_C e_1 e_2 : M_3 \mid C$$

2539 such that if  $(\theta_1, \pi_1)$  is the solution for  $C$ , then  $\pi \leq \pi_1$ ,  $\theta_1 \sqsubseteq \theta$ , and  $M'_3 \preceq \theta_1(M_3)$ .

2540 We have the following induction hypotheses:

$$\begin{array}{llll} \Gamma \vdash_C e_1 : M_1 \mid C_1 & M'_1 \preceq \theta_{11}(M_1) & \pi' \leq \pi_{11} & \theta = \theta'_{11} \circ \theta_{11} \\ \Gamma \vdash_C e_2 : M_2 \mid C_2 & M'_2 \preceq \theta_{12}(M_2) & \pi' \leq \pi_{12} & \theta = \theta'_{12} \circ \theta_{12} \end{array}$$

2543 where  $(\theta_{11}, \pi_{11})$  solves  $C_1$  and  $(\theta_{12}, \pi_{12})$  solves  $C_2$ . From  $\text{dom}_\pi(M'_1) \approx_\pi M'_2$ , we  
 2544 have  $\text{dom}_\pi(\theta(M_1)) \approx_\pi \theta(M_2)$ . Let  $\text{domCst}(M_1, M_2) \hookrightarrow C_3$  and  $(\theta_{13}, \pi_{13})$  be the  
 2545 solution for  $C_3$ , then, based on Lemma 16, we have  $\theta = \theta'_{13} \circ \theta_{13}$  and  $\pi \leq \pi_{13}$  for  
 2546 some  $\theta'_{13}$ . Similarly, from  $M'_3 \approx_\pi \text{cod}_\pi(M'_1)$  we have  $\theta(M_3) \approx_\pi \theta(\text{cod}_\pi(M_1))$ . Let  
 2547  $\text{codCst}(M_1) \hookrightarrow C_4$  and  $(\theta_{14}, \pi_{14})$  be the solution for  $C_4$ , then based on Lemma 16,  
 2548 we have  $\theta = \theta'_{14} \circ \theta_{14}$  and  $\pi \leq \pi_{14}$  for some  $\theta'_{14}$ .

2549 We can now use APPC to derive the following relation

$$\Gamma \vdash_C e_1 e_2 : M_3 \mid C_1 \wedge C_2 \wedge C_3 \wedge C_4$$

2550 Moreover, for each  $C_i$ , we have  $(\theta_{1i}, \pi_{1i})$  that is more general than  $(\theta, \pi)$ . We next  
 2551 need to prove that we can combine all solutions into one that is still more general  
 2552 than  $(\theta, \pi)$ . Let  $\pi_1 = \pi_{11} \sqcap \pi_{12} \sqcap \pi_{13} \sqcap \pi_{14}$ , we have  $\pi \leq \pi_1$  based on Lemma 17.

2553 We also need to combine  $\theta_{1i}$ s. We illustrate the idea by combining  $\theta_{11}$  and  $\theta_{12}$  into  
 2554  $\theta_a$ . If  $\alpha \mapsto V_a \in \theta_{11}$  and  $\alpha \notin \text{dom}(\theta_{12})$ , then we add  $\alpha \mapsto V_a$  to  $\theta_a$ . Dually, if  $\alpha \mapsto$   
 2555  $V_b \in \theta_{12}$  and  $\alpha \notin \text{dom}(\theta_{11})$ , we add  $\alpha \mapsto V_b$  to  $\theta_a$ . If  $\alpha \mapsto V_a \in \theta_{11}$  and  $\alpha \mapsto V_b \in \theta_{12}$ ,  
 2556 then we unify  $V_a$  and  $V_b$  and add the unified result to  $\theta_a$ . Since both  $\theta_{11}$  and  $\theta_{12}$  are  
 2557 more general than  $\theta$ ,  $\theta_a$  is also more general than  $\theta$ . Following this idea, let  $\theta_1$  be  
 2558 the union of all  $\theta_{11}$ ,  $\theta_{12}$ ,  $\theta_{13}$ , and  $\theta_{14}$ , then  $\theta_1$  is more general than  $\theta$ .

2559 Since  $\theta_1$  is more general than  $\theta$ , we have  $M'_1 \preceq \theta_1(M_1)$ . Based on Lemma 13, we  
 2560 have  $\text{cod}(M'_1) \preceq \text{cod}(\theta_1(M_1))$ , which implies that  $M'_3 \preceq \theta_1(M_3)$ .

2561 Case IF: Similar to APP.

2562

□

2563

#### A.4 Proofs of Theorems 13 and 14

2564 *Proof of Theorem 13*

2565 We start by observing that the auxiliary functions *merge* and *robinson* (for unification) are  
 2566 terminating. The main idea in our proof is that (1) we use a pair  $(C_v, C_f)$  to measure the

2567 size of a constraint, where  $C_v$  is the number of unique variations and  $C_f$  is the number of  
 2568 arrows, (2) in each case either  $C_v$  decreases but increases  $C_f$  to a factor of 2, keeps  $C_v$  but  
 2569 decreases  $C_f$ , or that case terminates immediately, and (3) when  $(C_v, C_f)$  turns to  $(0,0)$ ,  
 2570  $\mathcal{U}$  terminates or makes a call to *robinson*, which is terminating. We go through each case  
 2571 below.

2572 Case (a) This case immediately terminates as no further function calls are made.

2573 Case (a\*) This case is directly delegated to case (a).

2574 Case (b) We consider subcases top-down.

- 2575 • This subcase immediately terminates as no further function calls are made.
- 2576 • At first glance, this subcase seems to increase  $C_v$  by 1. However, a close look reveals  
 2577 that this case will be followed by case (c) or (d), which decreases  $C_v$  by 1. This  
 2578 subcase may increase  $C_f$  to a factor of 2.
- 2579 • The subcase first seems to increase  $C_f$  by 1, but in fact this case will be followed by  
 2580 case (f), which actually decreases  $C_f$  by 1. It does not increase  $C_v$ .
- 2581 • This subcase terminate immediately.

2582 Case (b\*) This case is directly delegated to case (b).

2583 Case (c) This case decrease  $C_v$  by 1 as  $d$  will disappear in the constraint and does not  
 2584 increase  $C_f$ .

2585 Case (d) This case decreases  $C_v$  by 1 and increase  $C_f$  by up to a factor of 2, since the type  
 2586  $M$  appears in one more subproblem.

2587 Case (d\*) This case is directly delegated to case (d).

2588 Case (e) This case will terminate because it calls to *robinson*, which is terminating.

2589 Case (f) This case decreases  $C_f$  by 1 without increasing  $C_v$ .

2590 Case (g) This case immediately terminates.

2591 Case (h) A simple application of induction hypothesis.

2592 Case (i) A simple application of induction hypothesis.

2593 Case (j) This case immediately terminates.

2594 □

#### 2595 *Proof of Theorem 14*

2596 By induction on  $\mathcal{U}(M_1 \approx^? M_2)$ .

2597 Case (a) and (a\*): Trivial.

2598 Case (b) and (b\*): We consider subcases top-down.

- 2599 • The substitution is  $\theta = \{x \mapsto M\}$  with the pattern  $\top$ . As  $\theta(\alpha) = M$ ,  $\theta(\alpha) \approx_{\top} \theta(M)$   
 2600 is clearly satisfied.
- 2601 • Assume  $(\theta, \pi) = \mathcal{U}(d\langle\alpha, \alpha\rangle \approx^? M)$ . By the induction hypothesis,  $\theta(d\langle\alpha, \alpha\rangle) \approx_{\pi}$   
 2602  $\theta(M)$ . For any  $\delta$  such that  $\lfloor \theta(d\langle\alpha, \alpha\rangle) \rfloor_{\delta} \in G$ , we have  $\lfloor \theta(d\langle\alpha, \alpha\rangle) \rfloor_{\delta} = \lfloor \theta(\alpha) \rfloor_{\delta}$ .  
 2603 Thus, based on Theorems 1 and 2, Lemmas 9 and 10, and the definition of  
 2604 pattern-constrained relations in Figure 9, we have  $\forall \delta. \lfloor \pi \rfloor_{\delta} = \top \Rightarrow \lfloor \theta(\alpha) \rfloor_{\delta} =$   
 2605  $\lfloor \theta(d\langle\alpha, \alpha\rangle) \rfloor_{\delta} \approx \lfloor \theta(M) \rfloor_{\delta}$ . Now, based on Lemma 11 and pattern-constrained  
 2606 relations, we have  $\theta(\alpha) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M)$ , completing the proof for this subcase.

80 *John Peter Campora III, Sheng Chen, Martin Erwig, and Eric Walkingshaw*

- As  $(\theta_1, \pi_1) = \mathcal{U}(\alpha \approx^? \kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2)$  and  $(\theta_2, \pi_2) = \mathcal{U}(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2 \approx^? M_1 \rightarrow M_2)$ , by the induction hypothesis, we have

$$\theta_1(\alpha) \approx_{\pi_1} \theta_1(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2) \quad (\text{A } 3)$$

$$\theta_2(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2) \approx_{\pi_2} \theta_2(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) \quad (\text{A } 4)$$

Moreover,  $\pi_1$  is  $\top$  and  $\theta_1$  does not contain mappings for  $\kappa_1$  and  $\kappa_2$  as they are fresh. Similarly,  $\theta_2$  does not contain a mapping for  $\alpha$  since it does not appear in  $M_1 \rightarrow M_2$ . We show that  $(\theta_2 \circ \theta_1)(\alpha) \approx_{\pi_2} (\theta_2 \circ \theta_1)(M_1 \rightarrow M_2)$  as follows.

$$(\theta_2 \circ \theta_1)(\alpha) = \theta_2(\theta_1(\alpha)) = \theta_2(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2)$$

$$(\theta_2 \circ \theta_1)(M_1 \rightarrow M_2) = \theta_2(\theta_1(M_1 \rightarrow M_2))$$

$$= \theta_2(M_1 \rightarrow M_2)$$

$$\approx_{\pi_2} \theta_2(\kappa_1 \rightarrow \kappa_2)$$

by (4) above

- The proof is trivial since  $\pi$  is  $\perp$ .

2608 Case (c): By the induction hypothesis, we have:

$$\theta_1(M_1) \approx_{\pi_1} \theta_1(M_3) \quad \theta_2(M_2) \approx_{\pi_2} \theta_2(M_4)$$

2609 Let  $\theta' = \text{merge}(d, \theta_1, \theta_2)$ . We need to show:  $\theta'(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) \approx_{d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle} \theta'(d\langle M_3, M_4 \rangle)$ . By  
2610 Lemma 11, two types are compatible, if any selection on the two types yields compatible  
2611 types. Consequently, let's consider selecting  $d.1$  on both types in the compatibility  
2612 relation. We aim to derive the following:

$$[\theta'(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle)]_{d.1} \approx_{[d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle]_{d.1}} [\theta'(d\langle M_3, M_4 \rangle)]_{d.1}$$

2613 Because substitution proceeds structurally over choice types, we must show:

$$[\theta_1(M_1)]_{d.1} \approx_{[\pi_1]_{d.1}} [\theta_1(M_3)]_{d.1}$$

2614 To show this, we follow the idea in proving the second subcase of the case (b) above by  
2615 combining the first induction hypothesis above and Lemma 11. We can similarly prove  
2616 the case when selecting the target compatibility relation with  $d.2$ . As a result, we have  
2617  $\theta'(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) \approx_{d\langle \pi_1, \pi_2 \rangle} \theta'(d\langle M_3, M_4 \rangle)$ .

2618 Case (d) and (d\*): Assume we have  $(\theta, \pi) = \mathcal{U}(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle \approx^? d\langle [M]_{d.1}, [M]_{d.2} \rangle)$ . By  
2619 the induction hypothesis, we have:  $\theta(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) \approx_{\pi} \theta(d\langle [M]_{d.1}, [M]_{d.2} \rangle)$ . Our goal  
2620 is to show:

$$\theta(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M)$$

2621 First, for any  $\delta$  such that  $[\theta(d\langle [M]_{d.1}, [M]_{d.2} \rangle)]_{\delta} \in G$ , we have  
2622  $[\theta(d\langle [M]_{d.1}, [M]_{d.2} \rangle)]_{\delta} = [\theta(M)]_{\delta}$  based on the definition of selection.  
2623 Next, based on the induction hypothesis, Theorems 1 and 2, Lemmas 9  
2624 and 10, and the definition of pattern-constrained relations in Figure 9, we have  
2625  $\forall \delta. [\pi]_{\delta} = \top \Rightarrow [\theta(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle)]_{\delta} \approx [\theta(d\langle [M]_{d.1}, [M]_{d.2} \rangle)]_{\delta} = [\theta(M)]_{\delta}$ . Now,  
2626 based on Lemma 11 and pattern-constrained relations, we have  $\theta(d\langle M_1, M_2 \rangle) \approx_{\pi} \theta(M)$ ,  
2627 completing the proof for this case.

2628 Cases (e) through (i) are standard and their proof is omitted here.  $\square$